HAMILTON COLLEGE LIBRARY
1 0005 38355

[illegible]州　歷浹　法士
柯林　懷德　翕夾
簡明　高禮　懷禮
則成

HAMILTON COLLEGE
LIBRARY
A GIFT FROM
Alfred A. Doolittle

Rev. Justus Doolittle

Fuhchau China

177957
Alfred A Doolittle

I was born in the town of Rutland. Jefferson Co. N.Y. on the 23d day of June. 1824. My father continued to reside in that town till I was about three years old when he removed with his family to the village of Potsdam. St. Lawrence Co. After residing there three years he removed to West Stockholm where he remained the same length of time & then removed to the town of Hopkinton. After residing there about six months, he removed to the village of Medina. Orleans Co. It was in this place that I humbly believe my conversion to God occured, in a series of revival or protracted meetings held by Rev. Mr. Burchard. I connected myself with the Presbyterian Church of which Rev. Mr. Reed was Pastor. This was in the summer or Autumn of 1833 if I remember rightly. In the autumn of that year, my father & my eldest brother went to Indiana in order to make arrangements, if they thought it advisable, for removing the rest of the family thither as soon as convenient. Accordingly, in the spring of the following year, such removal was effected, & all the family met again about 10 o'clock A.M. of the 18th of May 1835. in the town of Middlebury. Elkhart Co. Indiana. I remained at home till the fall of 1839 when my father sent me, for a quarter, to a

high School at White Pigeon, Michigan, 10 miles distant; I studied English Grammar, Arithmetic, Algebra & Rhetoric. Late in December or the same or early in January in the following year, I was sent to School at the La Grange Collegiate Institute, located at Ontario, La Grange Co. Indiana. I remained at School there without interruption {the usual vacations excepted} till the spring of 1841. in all 12 months. I continued the study of Grammar, Arithmetic & Algebra, & commenced the Latin & Greek languages. I began & finished Geometry. I paid also some attention to composition, declamation, & some of the Natural Sciences.

On the morning of the 6th of May 1841 I left Indiana for the state of N.Y. intending to prosecute my studies as opportunity might present, & arrived at Rutland, Jefferson Co. on the 20th of that month. My maternal relatives residing there, received me cordially. In July I visited for a few days my maternal grandmother & an aunt who lived in Ogdensburgh. In the month of August or September of the same year, I united on profession of my faith with the Congregational Church in Rutland, whose Pastor was Rev. W. Doane. When I went West in 1835, I neglected to take a letter from the Church in Medina, & did not subsequently unite with any Church in Indiana; & now it seemed best to connect myself with the church in Rutland by profession. In the fall of 1841 I attended school at the "Institute" in Watertown for a few weeks & then engaged in teaching a district school in the Village of Lockport, 6 miles from Watertown, for 4 months. My wages were 15 dollars per month. During the winter I attended church in Rutland as often as convenient, making my home at the house of a maternal uncle, Mr. Henry Hopkins. Early in the spring of 1842, I visit my paternal relatives living in the town of Paris, Oneida. My Grandfather Doolittle, tho' nearly 80 years old, was in good health & very cheerful. In April or May I began attending school at Verona Springs, in

Oneida Co. My principal studies were the Greek Reader & Virgil. I attended the annual Commencement of Hamilton College, located at Clinton, N.Y. in July, & sometime in August was examined, as a candidate for admission to the Freshman Class, on the usual preparatory studies, by Rev. Simeon North, L.L.D. President of Hamilton College. My examination was sustained & mode arrangements to enter College in the Fall. Accordingly on the 21st of September (if I remember correctly), a few days after the beginning of the term, I commenced my collegiate life. I soon became a Member of the Union Society, one of the two rival literary societies that existed in College. I also became a beneficiary of the ~~Central~~ American Education Society. My letters of recommendation to its Executive Committee were furnished by Mr. D. G. Abel & by Rev. H. Doane. This Society was to grant me annually the sum of $75. at quarterly payments, as aid in preparing for the Christian Ministry. In the Spring of 1843 I was appointed by the College Faculty one of 4 speakers from the Freshman Class to compete in public declamation for ~~a prize~~ at the ensuing Commencement. My subject was "Rienzi's address to the Romans" by Miss Mitford. I was unsuccessful. In the Spring also, I received & accepted an invitation to become a member of the O.G. an Anti-Secret Association. This Society subsequently, by its own action, was dissolved. I remained in College two terms of my Sophomore year. In the Spring of 1844 I obtained leave of absence for the purpose of visiting my home. On the 11th of April, I started for the West & arrived at Middlebury on the evening of the 4th of May, having been absent just 3 years wanting 36 hours. About the 20th of July, I was attacked with severe inflamation in my eyes: & on the morning of the 14th of August started for Clinton, N.Y. On arriving at Rochester N.Y. I placed myself under the treatment of Dr. Munn, Oculist & proceeded to Clinton about the middle of September. I soon found it necessary, owing to a relapse of inflamation, to procure further medical treatment, & accordingly placed myself under the care of Mr. Leach, Oculist, at Utica, for 4½ weeks. Some

time in the winter of the College year 1844-45. I was elected to deliver the Greek Oration at the usual Junior Exhibition. The election was made by the members of my Class, & was accepted.

Intending to engage in teaching school in the fall & winter of 1845-46, my Senior year, I requested of President North a letter of introduction, & was presented with a letter of which the following is a Copy.—

"Mr J. Doolittle the bearer of this has spent the last three years as a Student in this College—in regular attendance upon its duties & exercises. During this period Mr. Doolittle has uniformly been distinguished by superior scholarship, regular habits & excellent character, & has at all times possessed in a high degree the confidence & esteem of the officers of the Institution. For the business of teaching in which he is about to engage Mr. Doolittle possesses high qualifications, & is most cheerfully recommended by the subscriber as in all respects worthy the confidence of those who may need the services of an able & competent instructor of youth

S. North. Pres."

Hamilton College
August 8th
1845.

I taught a Select School, 2 quarters, at the Village of Verona, Oneida Co. During this period I pursued the usual Senior Studies of College & sustained the required examinations with my Class.

In March of this year {1846} I received intelligence of the death of my Mother. For five months previous to her decease, her health had failed very fast. Two weeks before her final sickness she was rendered almost entirely helpless by an attack of Rheumatism. On the 4th of February she was prostrated by a severe shock of the Palsy. From this time till she died, she remained, almost all the while, insensible or delirious. Two days before her death, her right arm & limb were palsied, & she ceased to speak or swallow. She lingered until Friday Evening the 27th of February {1846} about 15 minutes to 6 o'clock when she breathed her last. On Sabbath following, at 1 o'clock P.M., her funeral was attended & sermon preached from Psalms 23:4

by Rev. Mr. Rumsey of Goshen.

I passed a part of the 3d term of my Senior year at College, & the rest at Verona. According to College Rolls, 10 of my Class, including myself, I learned, were ranked as first Class Scholars. During the summer I united by letter from the Church in Rutland with the 2d Congregational Church in Verona. The Commencement of Hamilton College occured on the 22d of July, & consequently my Collegiate course was terminated on that day, my Diploma bearing that date.

The sum total of my expenses from the time that I entered Hamilton College {21st Sept. 1842} to the time of my graduation {July 22 1846} a period of 3 years & 10 months, was $513.84½. During this time I received from the Am. Ed. Society $250.; for labor $99.; for teaching School $132.66; & from all other sources $9.62

On the 19th of August I went to Auburn by way of the Cars, from Verona, & on the 25th of the same month proceeded to Oaks Corners for the purpose of attending the wedding of my Brother Henry. Rev. Henry A. Nelson of Auburn performed the ceremony which united him in marriage to Miss Rosamond Cooper.

On the opening of the Auburn Theological Seminary in the Month of September {3d Wednesday}, I became connected with that Institution, & soon afterwards placed myself under the care of the Western Education Society by transferring my connection with the Am. Ed. Society.

In the month of October I became acquainted with the Lady whom I subsequently married. I was occupied, more or less of my time this Seminary year, besides persuing my regular Theological studies, in teaching in a Select School of which she was proprietress.

In April, 1847. my correspondence commenced with Mrs. M. L. Cushman, of Troy, through whom as Corresponding secretary of a Female Education Society in that city, I received some pecuniary assistance during the rest of Theological course.

Soon after the beginning of the vacation in

June. I engaged to supply with preaching for 10 weeks the Presbyterian Church in the town of Aurelius, a few miles from Auburn. For this in the fall I received a small remuneration. On the evening of the 11th of October I engaged myself to marry the Lady to whom reference is made on the preceding page.

I was licensed to preach the Gospel on the 17th of June 1848 at Ludlowville, Lansingburg Co. by the Presbytery of Ithaca. Rev. Dr. Wm. Wisner was Chairman of the Examining Committee. The text of my Sermon was Phil. 4:4. & of my Lecture, Matt. 7:24-27. My Critical Exercise was on John 18:37. The subject of my Latin Exegesis was "Anne presentia corporis Christi in sane eucharistica sit denegandum?"

A few weeks previous to Commencement (Wednesday in June) I received proposals, thro' Myron Hamlin, Corresponding Secretary of the Society, to become Colporteur, for an indefinite period, under the direction of the Gates C. Tract Society, which I accepted. My compensation was to be $20. per month, with Expenses. Accordingly I proceeded to Penn Yan the day after commencement. The following is a copy of my commission & letter of introduction, furnished by the officers & friends of the Society.

"To the Pastors, Clergymen & others of Gates County,

The bearer hereof, Mr. Doolittle is a Missionary & Colporteur of the Gates County Tract Society. We commend him to your kind consideration & sympathy & the cause in which he is engaged & we would bespeak for him your cordial cooperation & aid in the various branches of the work he is laboring to promote.

Penn Yan June 24. 1848.

John Hatmaker, Prest.

Richd M. Smith
Henry Wood Member of Committee
Henry B. Bennett "
Charles C. Sheppard do "
Eb B. Jones
Oliver Stark
D. L. Marsh Jr. Treasurer
M. Hamlin. Secretary of Society.

William A. Goodwin
Pastor of the M. E. Church
Howell Smith
Pastor of Baptist Church
Giles Hawley, Jr.
Pastor of the Congl Church
W. W. Robinson
Pastor of the Presbyterian Church"

After the close of my labors in the employment of the Society, I forwarded to its Cor. Sec. the following Report from Auburn:

"Auburn, Theol. Sem. Oct 31st. 1848

To the Gates County Tract Society.

The following brief Report of the labors of the Colporteur is respectfully presented:

Time employed, ending Oct. 21st 1848.	16 weeks.
No. of families visited	1261.
No. of public assemblies	40.
Value of Volumes & Tracts sold	$. 229.68.
Value of Volumes granted	$. 33.52.
Value of Tracts granted	$. 18.00.
Amount of Donations received for Society	$. 39.63.
No. of Volumes sold	1393.
No. of Volumes granted	373.
No. of pages of tracts granted	27000.
No. of Bibles granted	25.
No. of Testament & Psalms (large print) granted	3.
No. of Testaments granted	15.

My labors have been confined to the towns of Jerusalem, Italy & Potter. Unless I have been misinformed, I have visited every family with the exception of 5 or 6 living in these 3 towns.

The Volumes granted consist of a large variety: viz. Nelson's Cause & Cure of Infidelity, Smith's Universalism not of God, James's Anxious Inquirer after Salvation, Baxter's Call, Allein's Alarm, Fuller's Backslider, Flavel's Touchstone, Self Deception, its Nature Evils & Remedy, Proper Mode of Keeping the Sabbath, Temperance Manual, &c. &c. Whenever I granted a Volume, I endeavored to select one which was appropriate to the character of the individual or family in view.

In some parts of the towns visited, I found an alarming destitution of Religious reading. For example, one Afternoon, in Jerusalem I called on 20 families. Fifteen of that number, had, according to their own statement, no books of a decided religious character, except the bible & hymn book, & were without money to purchase any, & two had no bible. Two of the remaining five, had practically no religious reading. That afternoon in accordance with what I conceived to be the spirit of the instructions of the Executive Committee I gave away 22 books, several hundred pages of tracts & two bibles.

In the northwestern part of Jerusalem & within 5 miles of Penn Yan I found 8 families without the Sacred Scriptures. In 3 of these families, the whole or a part of the united head, were professing Christians. One of the 3 lives almost or quite in sight of Penn Yan & is a member of one of the churches in that village; a man, who I was credibly informed by his acquaintances, has money at interest. He gave me 25 cts. for a Copy of the Word of God!

Myron Hamlin,
Sec. Yates. Co. Ld. Soc.

Respectfully
Justus Doolittle
Colporteur"

While on a visit of a week, at Auburn, in Sept. before the completion of my Colporteur labors in Yates County, I was invited to officiate at a wedding, for the first time. On the evening of the 28th of that month, accordingly, I united in the "bonds of Matrimony, Mr Isaac Snyder & Miss Dorlesk M. Hamilton. Fee $10. Witnesses were L. Hamilton Esq. & Miss Sophia A. Hamilton. The following is a copy of the Marriage Formula & Prayer, used on that occasion.

Marriage Formula.

"The conjugal relation is one that God & Nature have pointed out as highly conducive to human happiness. In pursuance of its design, you now present yourselves as the partners of each other's free deliberate & decided choice; & in the presence of Almighty God & these witnesses, do solemnlarily give yourselves unto & receive each other in the mutual relation of husband & wife; promising to practice with strict fidelity all those offices of kindness & affection which God has enjoined upon those united in this relation. As an expression of reciprocated & plighted affection & in token of your due consideration of the nature & obligations of the Marriage Covenant as pointed out in the Holy Scriptures, you will please to unite your right hands. In accordance with the laws of this state & the ordinance of God, I pronounce you husband & wife. 'What God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.'"

Prayer.

"And now, O Lord God, our Heavenly Father, be pleased to sanction & confirm with thy blessing this solemn & important transaction. Grant to these persons, now united in marriage, grace

to be faithful always to the duties of the relation into which they have voluntarily entered. May they ever be faithful & affectionate to each other; May thy grace renew their hearts. May they be one in Christ on Earth, & be prepared, when this mortal life, with all its changes, shall be ended, to spend their eternity together in thy presence & praises, in Heaven, thro' Jesus Christ our Redeemer. Amen"

In the month of November of this year, I opened my correspondence with the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions. My feelings, views, motives & circumstances, at that time, so far as they related to my becoming a Missionary to the heathen, are embodied in the following letter, a copy of which was forwarded to the Secretaries of the American Board, at Boston:—

{To A.B.C.F.M. No. 1.}

"Auburn, Theol. Sem. Nov. 15th 1848.

Res. & Dear Sirs.

I have for several years contemplated offering myself to the A.B.C.F.M, as a Missionary Candidate. Especially since I have been connected with the Seminary, my mind has been often agitated by the question of personally laboring in the service of Christ in the foreign field. This fall, I have deliberately & prayerfully concluded to offer myself to the Board. After my numerous & peculiar exercises of mind in regard to this subject, I feel it my solemn yet pleasant duty to do so. I could not otherwise hope to enjoy the approbation of my conscience & the blessing of my God. I am encouraged to offer myself, also, by the advice of friends in whose candor & judgment I have great confidence.

I have read the Manual of the Board, & will proceed, in accordance with its directions to candidates, to state some particulars in relation to myself:—

I am in the 25th year of my age. My birthplace is Rutland in this State. My father removed his family to Middlebury, Indiana, in the spring of 1835. His employment was farming. I left home & returned to this state before I was 17 years old, with the consent of my parents, for the purpose of obtaining, if possible, a liberal education. In the fall of 1842 I entered the Freshman Class of Hamilton College. My father not being able to assist me, I became, at the same time, a beneficiary of the Central

American Education Society. I graduated in July 1846 & entered this Seminary the following September. Last June I was licensed by the Ithaca Presbytery to preach the gospel, & was employed during last vacation by the Yates County Tract Society as their Colporteur & Missionary. I am now a member of the Senior Class in this Seminary.

Besides the Latin Greek & Hebrew pursued in Hamilton College & in this Institution, I have made myself somewhat acquainted with the French & German languages. Some think that I acquire languages with more than usual facility. But I think that my success in the study of languages is more owing to my diligence & perseverance than to any very remarkable facility.

I am not now in debt, & probably shall not be in debt more than 40. or 50. dollars, perhaps not at all, when I graduate next June.

My general health is very good. I have been sick only 4 weeks since my recollection. From my childhood, I have been afflicted with the Salt Rheum. It is worse in winter than in summer. I think a warmer climate than this would be better for me.

I am under engagements with a view to Marriage. My intended wife enters into my views & feelings in regard to the Missionary work quite as fully as can be expected. She has a very strong constitution & good general health. For some weeks past, however, she has not enjoyed as good health as usual. But in the judgment of her physician, her sickness is not of an alarming or permanent character.

I have been connected with the Church about 14 years. I think I was led to see my sinfulness & believe in Christ when I was quite young, so young that I cannot now recall all my religious exercises & feelings. I regarded Jesus as very precious & loved to pray. Since then, tho I have been permitted to experience many seasons of declension, I trust I have often known what it is to enjoy the presence of the Holy Ghost & the smiles of my Heavenly Father. For more than 7 years, it has been my fixed purpose, in view of the providences of God & my own feelings & exercises of mind, to enter the Ministry & consecrate my life to the special work of persuading men, in Christ's stead, to be reconciled to God.

Should the Board accept me, I do not expect or desire a life of ease & indolence. I know very well that an active & faithful Missionary must encounter hardships & suffering & peril. But Christ died to save me. And why should I not be willing to toil & expose myself to danger, in obeying his last command, in humbly endeavoring to save some heathen from the eternal wages of sin? "For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? & how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? & how shall they hear without a preacher? & how shall they preach except they be sent?" If I may be the means, in the hands of God, of the salvation of the soul of a single heathen, I shall be amply compensated for any amount of self-denial & hardship & toil in the Missionary work.

Should I be accepted, I propose to go as an ordained Minister; & if I were to have my preference in regard to my field of labor, I should select China. I have been for several years deeply interested in the character & spiritual condition of the Chinese: & I wish to spend my life among them in teaching them the way of salvation by Christ. I should, however, leave the place of my designation with the Committee of the Board.

My only object in this correspondence is to ascertain where God wishes me to labor in the broad field of the world: & I have endeavored to state my circumstances & express my feelings & motives frankly & freely. Your letter in reply will be expected with deep interest.

I send you today a letter from Rev. Drs. Mills & Hickok, of the Faculty of this Seminary. I did not invite the other members of the Faculty to write, because having been recently appointed to their professorships, they are not much acquainted with me. I have requested Rev. A. North L.L.D. President of Hamilton College, & Rev. Henry Kendall of East Bloomfield to forward you testimonials in regard to myself at their earliest convenience. I am a member of the P. Congregational Church of Verona. I united with that Church during my Junior year in College, & have visited Verona only once since I entered the Seminary. I do not consider any one living there well enough acquainted with me to

write a testimonial of my character. Mr. Kendall was Pastor of that Church when I united with it & remained Pastor till a few weeks ago. I have had frequent correspondence with him since I have been in the Seminary, & I regard him more competent to speak in relation to my character & standing than any other man away from Auburn. I enclose a Certificate of my Church Membership.

Respectfully & Truly Yours.

To The Secretaries of the A.B.C.F.M. Justus Doolittle."

In about a fortnight, I received a letter from the Board, in reply to the above, of which the following is a Copy:—

{From A.B.C.F.M. No 1.}

"Mis.y House Boston Nov. 22. 1848.

Mr Justus Doolittle
Theol. Sem.y Auburn N.Y.

Dear Sir,

Your letter of the 13th inst (or 18th inst.) "in which you offer yourself to the Board as a Missionary Candidate, together with the testimonials of Profs. Mills & Hickok, Dr. North, & Rev. H. Kimball," (or Kendall) "was laid before the Prudential Committee yesterday. The documents were so far satisfactory that they voted to invite you to visit us at the Missionary House, in order that we may converse with you still farther upon the subject. Will you please to inform me at what time you can most conveniently come on — If you will name a time, I will let you know whether it will suit the convenience of the Committee. Your necessary expenses will of course be paid by the Board.

Hoping that both the Committee & yourself may be guided in all things by the great Head of the Church,

I am Very Sincerely
Your friend & Brother
S. L. Pomroy
Sec.y A.B.C.F.M. Missions"

{To A.B.C.F.M. No 2.}

"Auburn, Theol. Sem. Nov. 28th. 1848.

Rev. S. L. Pomroy, D.D.
Sec.y A.B.C.F.M.

Dear Sir.

Your letter of the 22d inst came to hand this morning.

In complying with your request to name a

time when I can visit the Missionary House in Boston, I would name the 20th of next month. If that time will not suit the convenience of the Committee, be please to specify some time which will, & I will make my arrangements accordingly. I can be in Boston on the 13th of next month, if that time will be more convenient for you than the 20th.

I desire that the question of my going abroad, or of my remaining in this country, may be settled as soon as convenient for all parties concerned.

Reciprocating your wish that the Committee & myself may be guided in all things by the great Head of the Church,

I am Respectfully & Truly Yours,
Justus Doolittle."

{From A.B.C.F.M. No. to 2.}

"Miss.y House, Boston, Dec 1, 1848.

Mr. Justus Doolittle
Auburn N.Y.

Dear Sir,

I have time only to say that we shall be happy to see you at the Missionary House, 33 Pomeroy Square, Boston, on the 20th of the present month as mentioned in your letter just received.

Yours very truly,
S. L. Pomroy
Sec.y A.B.C.F.M."

In compliance with the invitation to visit the Missionary House, given & accepted in the above letters, I arrived in Boston on the Evening of Tuesday, Dec. 19th 1848. The following morning Rev. A. B. Treat invited me to accept the hospitalities of his house during my stay in the City, which I did. Remained in Boston till the morning of the 22d. In this interval I became personally acquainted with all the Secretaries & the Treasurer of the Board. Each of the Secretaries had more or less conversation with me in relation to my views & feelings. Mr. Treat devoted Wednesday evening to a kind & familiar conversation relating to my Education & my theological opinions. — I called at Troy on my way back to Auburn, & became personally acquainted with my friends, Mrs. M. J. Cushman & family, Mr. & Mrs. Geo. G. Wilder & others, spending Christmas with them. On arriving at Utica, I took the Northern Stage, in order to visit my Maternal Relatives in Jefferson & St. Lawrence Counties. On my arrival at Auburn on

the morning of Saturday Jan. 13th I found a letter from Boston there of which the following is a Copy.

{From A. B. C. F. M. No. 3.}

"Mis. House Boston Dec 27th 1848.

Mr. Justus Doolittle,
Theo. Sem. Auburn.

Dear Sir,

I have the pleasure to inform you that at the Meeting of the Prudential Committee yesterday, you were unanimously accepted as a Missionary of the Am. B. C. F. Missions, & designated to China. May the Lord prepare you for great usefulness in that dark empire.

Very Sincerely
Your Friend & Bro.
S. L. Pomroy
Sec. ABCFMissions."

No copy of my reply to the above has been preserved, but my reply I acknowledged the receipt of Dr. Pomroy's letter of the 27th Dec, expressed my feelings of gladness in the prospect of laboring in China as a Missionary of the Gospel & desired to know if the Secretaries had any instructions to give or suggestions to make in relation to my studies or reading previous to the Commencement of the Seminary in the following June. I soon received the following letter.

{From A.B.C.F.M. No. 4}

"Mis. House Boston Jan. 20th 1849.

Mr. Justus Doolittle
Auburn N.Y.

Dear Brother.

In reply to your inquiries regarding "Reading & Studies while a Member of the Seminary" it is our decided & unanimous opinion at the Rooms that you had better not undertake any thing beyond the regular studies of the Sem.y We fear that you may be in some danger of injuring your health by too close confinement & too little exercise. Your efforts to sustain yourself during your course of Education, have been such as somewhat to endanger, we think, your physical constitution — & in addition to your regular course of study, the most important book for you to read is the book of health. Our advice to you is to relax somewhat the vigour of your exertions — take as much sleep as Nature demands — say 7 or 8 hours in the 24 — have regular exercise in the open air — don't rise too early. No mental acquisitions can compensate for a broken constitution. If you live a few years you will appreciate the importance of this advice, more than you possibly can at present.

It gives us great pleasure to learn that

you feel happy in view of your mission to the "dark empire of China"— We hope the great Lord of the harvest will accept your services & use you as an instrument for the advancement of his glory in that distant land.

I send you a copy of the "Manual"— It is the result of much experience, & of the combined wisdom of the Committee & many other friends of the Missionary Cause.— It should have a careful reading— You will find in it an answer to ~~many~~ a great many questions which will arise in your mind. We have sometimes had too much evidence that some of our Miss.y Candidates had not read it— at least with due attention.

Very Sincerely
Your friend & Brother
L. G. Romeyn
Sec. A.B.C.F.Missions"

{To A.B.C.F.M. No. 4}

"Auburn, Theol. Sem. April 23d/49.

Rev. & Dear Sir,

Your letter of Jan. 20th containing some suggestions in relation to the preservation of my health came to hand by due course of mail. I have paid great ~~regard~~ to your advice, & I am happy in being able to say that my health continues to be very good.

In accordance with the 12th Section of the "Manual", the Presbytery of Cayuga, under whose care I am, have made arrangements to ordain me as a Missionary to the heathen, in this city, on the evening of Commencement day, Wednesday the 20th of June.

I intend to be ready to sail for China next fall according to the suggestion of Dr. Anderson. Indeed, under my peculiar circumstances, it is my desire to depart for my contemplated field of labor as soon as the Board shall be ready to send me after its annual Meeting in Sept. next. My Mother deceased 3 years ago, & my father has since broken up house keeping. I have no home nor any place like home to which I can go when I finish my Theological Course.

Immediately after Commencement I wish to visit my sister & my brothers who reside in Michigan & Indiana, for 3 or 4 weeks, & then return to this state & supply a vacant church with preaching till it shall be convenient for the Board to send me to China. I have lately received a letter from my only sister who writes like this: "You speak

rather discouragingly of visiting us this summer. I can not bear the thought of your going & our not meeting again, but will trust that the way will be opened for your visiting the West." It is expected that I should direct of course, before I leave the country, those so dear to me as my sister & my brothers. It will cost by the most economical way I can travel 50 or 60 dollars. I know not how I can obtain this sum except from the Board. Will it be proper to send me an order on L. M. Hunt, Agent of the Board, in this city for the above amount? If so, it shall be carefully accounted for, when I go to Boston.

I notice on the 21st page of the "Manual" this passage; "The Missionary should, in no case, think of beginning to draw for outfit from the Treasury, till the time for his departure is fixed & near." If it were not for this paragraph, I should also request $100. outfit money. In my circumstances such a sum would save me much embarrassment & pecuniary loss, as it will be necessary for me soon to obtain materials for clothing & other articles to be made up for use on the ocean. I have not as very many Missionaries have, numerous friends both able & willing to assist me in every needed way. If I had, I should have had no occasion to write you this letter. An order for a small part of the outfit money, if it is proper to send it, will be very acceptable.

I shall probably be in debt when I graduate $40. or $50. I expect to be able to pay my debts with the money which I may receive for services which I can render between Commencement & next fall.

I do not now know when, or where, or how, I shall get my outfit made. I trust I shall be able to ascertain in relation to those points very soon after your letter in reply to this shall be received. An answer is requested as soon as it is convenient for you to write, in order that I may know what arrangements to make for spending the ensuing summer.

Respectfully & Truly Yours
Justus Doolittle"

Rev. L. G. Pomroy D.D.
Sec. A.B.C.F.Missions

{From A.B.C.F.M. No. 5.}

"Mis. House. Boston Apr. 27th 1839

Mr. Justus Doolittle
Auburn

Dear Brother,

There is a standing rule of the Committee, tho' I believe of somewhat recent date, by which

the Treasurer is not allowed to pay out any funds to Missionaries under appointment till within 3 months of their sailing. It is not probable that you will sail before October — & you will have plenty of time to get your outfit — & make your visits at the west. My impression is that you had better find a place to preach as soon as may be — & be earning something in that way if you can. Your expenses to the West will no doubt be paid by the Board, if you go the latter part of summer or early in the Autumn. We shall know better, by & by, about what time you may expect to sail. — Dr. Anderson will return about the first of June & he will then confer with you about these Matters, if his health will allow.

I am not certain, but I think you told me you had made arrangements with some young lady to accompany you — If so, I think it would be well to have her testimonials sent on. What is wanted is in brief, her Name, — Age — Residence — Piety — Certificate of Church Membership — Disposition — Education — health — love for the Missionary work &c. It is desirable that letters should be sent from her Pastor & some other judicious friends, stating the facts as to the points above named. Also a letter from yourself stating in brief what you know of her qualifications for a Missionary — & mentioning also that she is under engagements to go with you as your wife. This Matter can be attended to any time within 2 or 3 months. Still, if convenient, I think it would be well to have it attended to soon. —

I regret that I am not able to forward you the money you need at this time — but such are the rules of the Board. I trust, however, you will be able to arrange matters in some other way — tho' it may not appear to you, at the moment, how this is to be done.

The death of Mr. Pohlman is a great loss to the Chinese Mission.

Very Sincerely
Your friend & brother
S. S. Ponroy.
Rev. A. B. C. F. M. Missions

{Lo A.B.C.F.M. No. 53}

"Auburn, Theol. Sem. June 1st. 1849

L. L. Pomroy, D.D.
Sec. A.B.C.F.M.
Rev. & Dear Sir.

In compliance with your suggestion, I forward to you some papers in regard to Miss Sophia A. Hamilton, the lady to whom I am under marriage engagements. The Rev. Mr. Nelson sends a certificate of her Church Membership: & Mrs. Doct. Clary & Mrs. Reed, some testimonials respecting her character, qualifications, &c. &c. Mrs Clary was a few years ago, Principal of a Female Seminary which Miss Hamilton attended; & Mrs. Reed is one of the most active female members of the 1st Presbyterian Church in this city. She is better acquainted with Miss H. than any other lady in connexion with that Church.

Miss Hamilton is, I believe, about 26 or 27 years of age. Her health, tho' much better than it was last winter, is not yet, I regret to say, wholly re-established. I trust she will regain her usual health the present summer. Her disease is not at all dangerous. I have been intimately acquainted with Miss H. for 2½ years; & I deem it enough to add in reference to her, that, in my opinion, she is qualified not only to make me happy, but also to be herself highly useful, in our contemplated field of labor.

Very Sincerely
Yours, &c.
Justus Doolittle.

P.S. Several of the Brethren of the Seminary have expressed a desire to obtain a Copy of the "Manual" for their use. If designed for gratuitous distribution among those to whom they might be useful, a half dozen copies directed to my care, will be thankfully received by them."

My eldest Brother, William M. Doolittle, was married on the evening of the 4th of March of this year to Miss Zillah Weyburn, both of Middlebury, Elkhart Co. Indiana. — The Presbytery of Cayuga held its Annual Meeting in the City of Auburn in the Month of April. Having previously received a letter of dismission,

at my own request, from the Presbytery of Ithaca, a recommendation to the former Presbytery. I placed myself under its care, during its session, & requested examination with a view to ordination, at its hands, in June, as a Missionary to the heathen. Such examination was made, & the Presbytery voted, accordingly, to ordain me on the evening of Wednesday, June 20th. in the 1st. Presbyterian Church, Auburn. — My Brother Henry consented, at my invitation, to give the Charge on the occasion of my ordination, Rev. H. Kendall being too unwell to attend Commencement & preach my ordination sermon. I invited Rev. David H. Hamilton of Trumansburgh, to preach it. — Which he consented to do. — During my Junior year, I was invited to preach in the Dutch Reformed Church at Owasco, Baptist Church at Throopsville, Presbyterian Churches at Northville, Clyde, Scipio Square, Port Byron, Dix, Cato 4 Corners & Mice, 1st Church Auburn, & Congregational Churches at Rutland & East Bloomfield. During my Theological Course {from 3d Wednesday of Sept. 1846. to 3d Wednesday of June 1849.} the whole number of letters sent by me was 248. & the whole number received 224.

The Commencement & exercises of Auburn Theol. Sem. occurred on the afternoon of Wednesday the 20th of June 1849. beginning at two o'clock. My graduating Oration was delivered about 5. o'clock.

The sum total of my expenses during my Theological Course {being a period of 2 years & 9 months} was $554.72. During this time I received from the Western Education Society the sum of $208; for labor $144; for teaching School $49.25; & from other sources $180.87. of which last sum $68.37. were from the "Board Fund" of the Seminary & $99.00 were from my friends in Troy by the hands of Mrs. M. J. Cushman.

The following is a Copy of my Graduating Oration, at the completion of my Theological Studies at Auburn:—

Peculiar Obstacles to the Evangelization of China.

"An enquiry into the history of Christian Missions to the heathen would reveal a remarkable difference in the degree of success which has attended them in different countries. In some, a large, & in others, relatively, a small number of converts to Christianity would be found to be the result of Missionary labor. But in no country has the same amount of labor resulted in as few conversions as in China. The baptism of the first Chinese Convert occurred 7 years, & the organization of the first Church 28 years subsequent to the arrival of the pioneer of Protestant Missionaries in that Empire. The present number of Converts & of Churches in China, tho' not definitely known, is very small

in comparison with the number in some other fields of Christian effort. Besides the depravity & wickedness common to the human race, there are several peculiar causes which have contributed to this result. Some of these causes, the peculiar obstacles to the Evangelization of China it is my purpose now to present.

Among the most prominent of these obstacles may be mentioned the Chinese Language. This is universally conceded to be more difficult for a foreigner to acquire than any other living language. It differs from all others. Its peculiarities consist in its having no alphabet, in the number of its arbitrary characters to express ideas, & in the aspirates & tones necessary to be observed in order to its correct pronunciation. The entire number of its characters is probably not far from 23000. The printed or written language can be understood by educated Chinese in all parts of the empire, while the spoken language has almost innumerable dialects, differing widely from each other & often rendering it impossible for the inhabitants of the same province, or city or even village to converse together when they meet. Besides the number of the dialects, each of the characters has from 3 to 8 wholly different meanings according to the breathing or the tone of voice with which it is pronounced, or the connection in which it occurs in a printed or written sentence. To acquire the ability to read & speak the Chinese with fluency & correctness, is, therefore, a work of peculiar difficulty, requiring patient study & assiduous practice for many years. And even after the Missionary has acquired a good knowledge of the language, he experiences great difficulty in communicating evangelical truths thro' its medium, from the fact that its characters are not fitted to express scriptural names, & that it is often impossible to find suitable words to convey the sentiments contained in the Bible.

Another obstacle to the reception of the Gospel by the Chinese, is their national vanity. This is one of their most prominent characteristics as a people & exerts a powerful influence on them in all that relates to foreign lands. It is manifested in their treatment of foreigners & in the names they apply to them. In some parts of China, the most common name for them is "foreign devils." Even in official documents a term is occasionally used which some translate by the word "barbarian" The Chinese are not willing to acknowledge

any foreign nation as their equal in dignity, or importance, or influence. They are accustomed to regard all western nations as their tributaries or subjects, & when not prevented by fear or pecuniary interest, to treat foreigners with insult or contempt. The history of their intercourse with the most important powers of Europe & with the United States, furnishes many amusing & striking instances of their national egotism & pride. — This trait of their character is also exhibited in the name which they give to their own country. The most popular name by which they designate their country is "The Middle Kingdom" from the notion that it is situated in the centre of the world. It is sometimes called "The Celestial Empire" because they suppose that Heaven appoints the ruling family & has especial influence in the administration of the government. The phrase "Inner land" is often used to distinguish it from foreign or "outside" countries which in their opinion are nothing but desolate & barbarous regions. A short extract from one of their most popular essayists will illustrate the peculiar trait of their national character now under consideration better than any mere description can do: — "I felicitate myself that I was born in China, & constantly think how very different it would have been with me, if I had been born beyond the seas in some remote part of the earth where the people far removed from the converting maxims of the ancient kings & ignorant of the domestic relations, are clothed with the leaves of plants, eat wood, dwell in the wilderness & live in the holes of the earth; tho' born in the world, in such a condition I should not have been different from the beasts of the field. But, now, happily, I have been born in the Middle Kingdom: I have a house to live in: have food & drink & elegant furniture: have clothing & caps & infinite blessings: truly the highest felicity is mine" — However extravagant & ridiculous these expressions of their national egotism may seem to us, they commend themselves to the minds of the Chinese with a force not easy for a foreigner to comprehend. For they consider that they are the most polished & civilized of all nations. They claim that their government is the best & their empire the oldest in

the world; & beyond all question their authentic history does extend farther back into the past than that of any other existing empire. They boast of the superior wisdom of their philosophers & the profound erudition of their scholars. Proud of their antiquity, their literature & their learning, & ignorant of the true condition & character of western nations, they regard foreigners as greatly their inferiors & therefore entirely unfit to instruct them. — It is not difficult to conceive that these peculiar notions of national superiority must prove a great impediment to the speedy evangelization of Chinese.

Another obstacle to the adoption of the sentiments of the Bible by the Chinese, is the Posthumous Influence of Confucius. Probably no uninspired man has ever exerted a greater & more lasting influence than this philosopher. The laws of the Middle Kingdom for more than a score of centuries have been modeled according to the principles he inculcated. The peculiar usages & notions of the Chinese are derived principally from his writings. This one man has made the Chinese mind & the Chinese literature & the Chinese government what they are at the present day. His maxims & instructions are regarded as perfect & therefore to be preferred to any which men from "Outside" lands can give to the inhabitants of the "Inner land." — An incident occurred in 1835 which illustrates the powerful influence of Confucius over the Chinese. Some Missionaries on entering a village in the native province of this philosopher, met two aged men who declined to receive some tracts, saying: "We have seen your books & neither desire nor approve them. In the instructions of our sage we have sufficient; & they are far superior to any foreign doctrines you can bring." — Perhaps an adequate idea of the regard with which the Chinese remember Confucius, may be gained from the recital of a prayer found in the sacrificial ritual; —

"Confucius! Confucius! How great is Confucius!
Before Confucius there never was a Confucius!
Since Confucius there never has been a Confucius!
Confucius! Confucius! How great is Confucius!"

Such a reverence cherished for the memory & such an obedience paid to the precepts of Confucius, amounting to adoration, it is easy to conceive, render the Chinese very averse to exchanging their long-tried maxims & customs for the novel & seemingly paradoxical teachings of the Bible,

But perhaps the greatest of the peculiar obstacles to the evangelization of China, is to be found in the worship of Ancestors. According to Chinese superstition, every person has three souls. At death, one of them passes into the world of spirits, the second dwells in the tomb of the deceased, & the third occupies the ancestral tablet. This tablet is a board about 12 inches long & 3 inches wide, placed upright in a block. The name, quality, date of birth & death are carved on one side, & in the other there is cut a receptacle for the purpose of containing pieces of paper on which the names of higher ancestors & other members of the family are inscribed. This tablet is often called the "house of the spirit" & before it incense & papers are daily burned, accompanied by a bow or act of homage, forming in fact a sort of family prayer. There is a hall always formed in the house of the eldest son in every family, & oftentimes in the house of every son, called "The Hall of Ancestors," in which the tablet is placed. The respect every where shown to one's parents while they are alive, & the regard cherished for their memory after they are dead, have among the Chinese assumed the character of an idolatrous reverence. — Besides the daily ceremonies before the tablet, there is a semi-annual gathering of relatives at the tombs of their ~~relatives~~ dead. The principal gathering is in the month of April. At that time, every family resorts to the hills for the purpose of repairing & sweeping the tomb containing the mortal remains, & also, as it supposes, one of the souls of each of its ancestors. On their return home, they leave behind them long streamers of red & white paper to mark the fulfillment of these rites. This periodic visit to the tombs is followed by a festival at the house of the eldest son, to which all the younger members of the family are invited. It is said that this meeting of brothers & sisters & more remote relatives is anticipated with much the same feelings with which Christmas is anticipated in Old England, & Thanksgiving in New England. That the ceremony relating to the dead is idolatrous, can not be the subject of doubt; "it forms one of the subtlest phases of idolatry essentially foil with the guise of goodness, ever established among men." The Chinese converts to Christianity so regard it, & surely they are qualified to judge of its moral character. These two practices, the worship of the tablet & the visit to the tomb, have a strong hold on the Chinese & constitute, except to the eye of faith, an insuperable barrier to their reception of the Gospel. Experience in the instance of those who have embraced Christianity, has shown to the Missionaries the strength of these universal & long-established customs.

Habituated as the Chinese are from early infancy to reverence the tablets & the tombs, these practices are associated with all that is dear & sacred relating to their honored dead. "Who so likely to watch over their children, protect from harm & rescue from danger, cure in sickness & preserve in health, prosper in business & succor in poverty, as those who had performed these kindly offices when they were alive & around whom the best affections of the heart are entwined?" Add to this feeling, that arising from the reflection that their own graves will not be forgotten nor neglected, & that their own tablets will not cease to be worshiped when they are dead, & it will not be difficult to form some idea of the unwillingness of the Chinese to renounce these idolatrous ceremonies. Not only are they sanctioned by universal usage from time immemorial, by the bias of education & by the promptings of filial affection, but required by law. A refusal to practice them may be construed into ~~rebellion or treason~~. He who declines from religious scruples, to pay divine honors to the ancestral tablet & the ancestral tomb, is considered an ingrate & destitute of filial piety. Repeated failures to perform the customary sacrifices to the manes of the dead are the sure precursor of insult & persecution.

These are some of the peculiar obstacles to the evangelization of China. But, be it remembered, tho' they greatly retard, they cannot prevent the ultimate triumph of Christianity in that country. The present is full of promise in relation to the future. God in his providence, has opened her long-closed gates & 5 consular cities are now accessible to the Christian Missionary. The Gospel is tolerated & protected by an edict of the Emperor. Facilities for acquiring the language are constantly increasing; a growing acquaintance with western nations is fast humbling the characteristic vanity of the Chinese; & the Church already has more than 3 score of her sons in that "dark empire", proclaiming the glad tidings of a crucified Savior. We may confidently look forward by faith to the time when the superstructure whose corner stone they are laying shall be completed by succeeding generations. For the evangelization of the Chinese is comprehended in the import of the prophecies which assure us that 'the heathen shall be given to the Son for his inheritance & the uttermost parts of the earth for his possession, & that the kingdoms of this world shall become the kingdoms of our Lord & of his Christ'."

A few minutes after the delivery of the above Oration, the Editor of "The Northern Christian Advocate," who was present, introduced himself to me & requested a copy of it for publication in

his paper.—which I subsequently consented to give him. It was published on the first page of the "Advocate" the 17th of November, 1829.

In the Evening of June 20th 33 the Presbytery of Cayuga convened in the 1st Presbyterian Church, Auburn, according to adjournment & proceeded to the work of my Ordination. Rev. Mr. Conklin of Moravia presided as Moderator, conducted the introductory services & put the Constitutional question. Rev. D. H. Hamilton from the Presbytery of Ithaca preached the sermon. Rev. Mr. Lathrop D. D. of the 2d Presbyterian Church, Auburn, made the ordaining prayer. My Brother, Rev. H. H. Doolittle, from the Presbytery of St. Josephs, Indiana, gave the Charge. On the conclusion of the ordaining services, Rev. H. A. Nelson, Pastor of the first Church, officiated in the Marriage of Myself & Miss Sophia A. Hamilton.

The following is a Copy of the Charge given me on the occasion of my Ordination as a Missionary of the B. C. F. M. to China, by my Brother Henry:—

"To me is assigned the duty of bringing to your remembrance some of the obligations of the Christian Ministry & of Charging you in the name of Christ to do them.

United, however, as we are by ties of natural as well as spiritual brotherhood, I shall be pardoned I presume, if I tarry a moment on some personal reflections suggested by the occasion.

Ten years ago behold us the sons of a poor laboring man among the western wilds of our Country. Excited by a desire for Education, we sought the nearest place of learning. Shortly the perishing condition of a sinful world, & that last command of Christ to his disciples, "Go ye into all the world & preach the gospel to every creature," prepared our consciences with the duty. Without friends, without means, the labor of preparation was commenced; & by the grace of God, thro' the friendship & liberality of God's people, we stand here to night to fulfill the will of Christ according to our ability. While I remain to toil among the destitute of our own land, you expect to take your station on the opposite side of the globe to preach the unsearchable riches of Christ to the benighted millions of China.—Separated as you will, therefore, shortly be from me & all endeared relatives & friends, other motives than those of duty might naturally be expected to mingle in this exercise.

But our Savior has said: "If any man come to me, & hate not his father, & mother, & wife, & children, & brethren & sisters, yea, & his own life also, he cannot be my disciple."— This seems like a hard saying for beings of such strong social natures, & undoubtedly the meaning of our Savior is found in another passage: "He that loveth father or mother or brother or sister more than me is not worthy of me." But even this to unsanctified affection seems severe. It is hard, very hard to sever the strong natural ties which strengthen with our years, & seem designed by the very constitution of our being to be permanent. But it is nevertheless true that God's commands impose a higher & more lasting obligation than all earthly considerations.— Every Minister of the gospel, & especially every Missionary to the heathen must feel this. He must learn to calmly & joyfully contemplate the time when standing upon the deck of that vessel that is shortly to waft him forever from home & friends, weeping relatives & loved ones will throng around to whisper the last farewell of almost broken hearts. But his joy in view of this scene must not be, because he loves friends less, but because he loves Christ more. Duty must be the chief thing with him. His affections must be controlled by conscience. A stronger—deeper—holier joy than earthly attachments can afford, possesses his soul—the joy of doing right—of obeying God—of honoring the Savior that has died to redeem him.

Trusting that such have been your motives in seeking the Ministry & that such now is your experience in view of preaching the gospel to the heathen, listen to a few things with which Christ would charge you as his Ambassador.—

And what lies nearer to the heart of Christ than his own glorious, simple but sovereign plan of salvation thro' his meritorious sufferings & death? I charge you then to preach "Christ & him crucified" as the only hope of man.— Man, whether born here or in Farther India, is by nature a child of wrath, without God & without hope in the world. And he deeply feels it too. Impelled, therefore by a sense

of his exposure. Whatever system of salvation his ignorance, superstition, or depravity may have devised for him, & to which he may desperately cling — tell him that there is no other name under heaven given among men whereby he can be saved, but this Jesus Christ. Remember that salvation by the meritorious atonement of the Almighty Son of God, has not one point of resemblance with any of the religions of earth. Be at variance, then, I would say, with all man's devices for the salvation of his soul. Along with Christ's command to "go into all the world" is that gospel which you are to preach to every creature; "He that believeth & is baptised, shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned" — Preach then the Gospel's full & free promise to faith, & its unqualified threatening against unbelief.

Again. Separate not the Gospel from the law. Preach the law in all its spiritual length & breadth as the rule of life, & the gospel as the only way of recovery from its incurred penalties. Both are necessary. For like the two Cherubs upon the Ark of the Covenant, both, spreading their wings over man, look steadfastly toward each other & toward the mercy seat which they encompass.

Again. Strive to possess the spirit & temper of Christ in all your work. You are going out on the same errand that brought him from his throne of glory. It was the work of saving immortal souls & was performed by the sacrifice of himself. Cultivate, then, his ardent self-denying love, & this will produce in you the spirit of meekness & humility — the spirit of watchfulness & prayer — the spirit of earnestness & zeal. All those heavenly graces which shone so conspicuously in our Savior, were the natural fruit of his disinterested & self-sacrificing love. In like manner they will spring up in the heart of every true disciple that possesses this same mind that was in Christ. How necessary the exhibition of all the superior virtues of the Christian, is in the successful Missionary I need not say. — Give your soul up then in earnest love to the souls of those who are perishing for lack of knowledge.

Let me point you to your great Example once more. His was a life of active benevolence to the bodies as well as souls of men. The sight of suffering took hold of his sympathies & his hands were ever stretched out to give relief. As a Ship-

ionary to a heathen nation, you will be thrown into the midst of the manifold unmitigated miseries that sin brings upon our race. Imitate then your Saviour's example. Open your heart to pity. Let your hands be ready & your feet be swift to relieve misery. It may be there will be infirmaries established with the Mission. But this is not enough.— The heart of the Missionary must be made of pity & compassion. Every moment's intercourse with the people will bring to your sight some of the peculiar miseries of ignorance, or superstition or idolatry. With a heart full of tenderness & love you will find abundant occasions to relieve all these woes. Do good then as you have opportunity: & if you seek opportunities with a love for the work, it will give the gospel a freer access to the hearts of the multitude.

Again. I would charge & exhort you to put forth your best endeavors to give those for whom you labor a correct translation of the Sacred Scriptures. The word of God is the sword of the Spirit which is to conquer the Nations to Jesus Christ. It is this alone that can dispell the darkness of Heathenism. It is the only lamp that can light the pathway of any of earth's millions to a blessed & sinless immortality. Shall then the Multitudes of China have the pure word of God, or a translation made when their language is but very imperfectly understood? Missionaries have a fearful responsibility in this matter. For it is a most important Era in the religious history of a nation when a translation of the Bible becomes standard & is widely circulated. It will tell directly upon the immortal destiny of thousands. No pains or time or study ought therefore to be spared in making the version a counterpart in truth, clearness, & simplicity with the original text. The native languages must be completely mastered, & the original languages of Scripture made familiar before the pure unadulterated word of God can be given to a people. Give then your highest powers of mind to this work.

Remember that as a Missionary to China you are laying the very foundations for the salvation of a mighty nation. Look not then so much for immediate results, but be careful & not compromise the truth of God. Commend the Religion of Christ by an exhibition in your life of all the graces of the Spirit. Relieve the suffering. Instruct the ignorant. Point the idolator to Jehovah of Hosts. Preach Christ to sinners, Give God's revelation of truth to all.

I charge you in the name of God to do these things as his appointed means for the salvation of sinners.

dispatch to this effect: "Loren Haven is dead. His funeral will be attended to morrow at one o'clock P.M." Yesterday I learned by a paragraph in a Utica paper that last Monday morning, after breakfast he went out to take a walk as usual. Not returning in the latter part of the day, his friends became alarmed & commenced searching for him, & found his body about 7 o'clock in the evening in a cornfield, with his throat cut, evidently, by his own hand. The cause of this Melancholy act, I am entirely unable to state. He was in this village, a week ago last Sabbath, I saw him a week ago last Tuesday morning, & I supposed him to be in his usual health & spirits. He left East Bloomfield on that day for Dangersfield, Oneida Co. where his parents reside.

Hoping to receive a line from you soon I subscribe myself

Very Sincerely Yours

Justus Doolittle

P.S. Please direct to East Bloomfield, Ontario Co. N.Y.

P.S. No. 2. Since writing the above, I have read a letter written by a friend who has visited Dangersfield. I copy a part of it, relating to Mr. Haven: "Haven was evidently insane. He thought that he had sold his Savior & that there was no mercy for him. I think that fainting spell at Mr. Rice's" {in East Bloomfield.} after drinking cold water was the beginning of the mischief. I doubt if it did not shock the brain.

He was in great distress of mind Sabbath night.—was awake at 3 o'clock a.m. Monday morning, praying that he might be delivered.—left his room before 6, walked back into a cornfield, took off his coat & vest & hung them on a hill of corn, rolled down his shirt collar, & cut his throat with his razor, while in broad daylight. He stood head & shoulders above the corn & evidently stood until he fell from loss of blood. His absence created no alarm at first, because the family thought he had gone out to spend the day in fasting & prayer. He was not found till 10 o'clock P.M. I went to the place where he was found."

{From A.B.C.F.M. No. 6.}

"Mifs House Boston. July 26th 1845.

Mr. Justus Doolittle,
Auburn.

for Auburn, calling on the way on friends at Oakes Corners & Geneva. While I was at East Bloomfield, the following Correspondence between the A.B.C.F.M. & myself occurred:—

{Lo A.B.C.F.M. No. 6.}

"East Bloomfield July 27th 1849

Rev. S. L. Pomroy D.D.
Sec.y A.B.C.F.M.

Dear Sir,

My principal object in writing this letter is to enquire whether the Am. Board intend to send me to China the coming fall. I have in some way received the impression that such is its intention. Still, I have not been definitely informed of it, & I may be in error. You remarked in your last letter to me {written in April} that it was not probable that I would sail before Oct. If it is the design of the Board to send me that month or later in the fall, I desire to know it soon, {at least 2 or 3 months before the probable time of sailing if possible} because neither myself nor my wife can take any efficient measures to procure the necessary outfit, until I am informed in relation to the probable time of leaving for China & am permitted to draw on the Treasurer of the Board for a part of the outfit money.

I do not wish to appear unduly anxious about knowing the probable time of my sailing nor do I wish to make any unnecessary enquiries of you in relation to this matter. I simply desire to obtain that information in regard to the designs of the Board respecting me, which it is necessary for me to obtain, before I can make any definite arrangements about the length of time I can stay in this place, or about visiting my Father's family, or about procuring the proper clothing for the voyage in season.

I am supplying the Congregational Church in this place, for a time, during the sickness of its Pastor, Rev. H. Kendall. I am happy in being able to state that my health is very good, & that my desire to labor as a Missionary of the Gospel in China, has not in the least degree abated.

I take it upon myself to communicate to you the mournful intelligence of the death of Rev. Mr. Warren, an appointed Missionary of the Board to China. All the information I have in regard to his death is embraced in the following particulars:

On Tuesday Morning of this week, a friend of his residing in this Village received a telegraphic

dispatch to this effect: "Loren Haven is dead. His funeral will be attended to morrow at one o'clock P.M." Yesterday I learned by a paragraph in a Utica paper that last Monday morning, after breakfast he went out to take a walk as usual. Not returning in the latter part of the day, his friends became alarmed & commenced searching for him, & found his body about 7 o'clock in the evening in a cornfield, with his throat cut, evidently, by his own hand. The cause of this Melancholy act, I am entirely unable to state. He was in this village, a week ago last Sabbath, I saw him a week ago last Tuesday morning, & I supposed him to be in his usual health & spirits. He left East Bloomfield on that day for Dangersfield, Oneida Co. where his parents reside.

Hoping to receive a line from you soon I subscribe myself

Very Sincerely Yours

Justus Doolittle

P.S. Please direct to East Bloomfield, Ontario Co. N.Y.

P.S. No. 2. Since writing the above, I have read a letter written by a friend who has visited Dangersfield. I copy a part of it, relating to Mr. Haven: "Haven was evidently insane. He thought that he had sold his Savior & that there was no mercy for him. I think that fainting spell at Mr. Rice's" {in East Bloomfield.} after drinking cold water was the beginning of the mischief. I doubt if it did not shock the brain.

He was in great distress of mind Sabbath night.—was awake at 3 o'clock a.m. Monday morning, praying that he might be delivered.—left his room before 6, walked back into a cornfield, took off his coat & vest & hung them on a hill of corn, rolled down his shirt collar, & cut his throat with his razor, while in broad daylight. He stood head & shoulders above the corn & evidently stood until he fell from loss of blood. His absence created no alarm at first, because the family thought he had gone out to spend the day in fasting & prayer. He was not found till 10 o'clock P.M. I went to the place where he was found."

{From A.B.C.F.M. No. 6.}

"Mifs House Boston. July 26th 1845.

Mr. Justus Doolittle,
Auburn.

Dear Brother,

You speak of Miss Hamilton's health as not being good, but hope she may be fully restored during the summer. As this is a point very closely connected with a Missionary's usefulness, we would like to know something more respecting her health. It would be well to send on the written testimony of some physician who knows her constitution. The Eastern coast of China is not favorable to persons of consumptive tendencies — perhaps she has no such tendencies. We should like the testimony of some judicious physician. If you will give attention to this matter at your earliest convenience, you will

Much oblige

Your friend & brother

S. L. Pomeroy

Sec. A.B.C.F.M."

{ From A.B.C.F.M. No. 7. }

"Miss. House Boston July 31. 1839.

Rev. J. Doolittle:

East Bloomfield:

Dear Brother:

I wrote you a few days ago, but as you may not get the letter, I drop you another line. In your letter respecting Miss Hamilton, now your wife, you speak of her health as not good, - but express the hope that she may be perfectly restored during the summer. This is a matter of so much importance that the Committee wish for further information. You had better procure the written testimony of some physician who knows her constitution, & forward it to me. The Eastern Coast of China is not favorable to persons of consumptive tendencies — Perhaps she has nothing of the kind — Will you have the goodness to attend to this matter as soon as convenient. =

We were all a little surprised at the intelligence of your marriage, not knowing what reasons there might be for it. If you should not get away till Nov. or later — & then have a 4 or 5 months voyage, there might be some undesirable results. You were designated to China at the time of your appointment as Missionary. But the station in China was not determined. It is not usual for Missionaries under appointment to get married till the time of sailing is fixed & near. There may have been

reasons in your case of which we are not aware.

When the question is settled in regard to your wife's health, your particular designation will be made out, & we will let you know what may be the prospect as regards the time of sailing.

The death of Haven is a truly melancholy affair. Who knows how soon or in what way he may die! We have received letters from Rev. Mr. Gridley respecting his death.

Your friend & brother
S. L. Pomroy
Sec. A.B.C.F.Missions"

{L. A.B.C.F.M. No 7.}

"East Bloomfield Aug. 4th 1849

Rev. S. L. Pomroy, D.D.
Sec.y A.B.C.F.M.

Dear Sir

Your letters of the 26th & 31st ult. were received respectively on the 1st & 3d inst. On the receipt of your letter of the 26th ult. I immediately wrote to Dr. Gilmore of Auburn & requested him to forward to you at his earliest convenience his written opinion in relation to the health & constitution of my wife. Dr. Gilmore was the attending physician during her illness last winter. Yesterday I made arrangements so that the testimony of some other physician, acquainted with her constitution, will be sent immediately to you in case that Dr. Gilmore should be at present absent from Auburn or otherwise unable to attend to this matter.

The Committee seem desirous to know in particular whether my wife has any tendency to Consumption. I suppose she has not. In all my acquaintance with her, I never saw any indication of Consumption. I have never heard any thing said by her friends or her physicians in relation to the existence of a consumptive tendency in her constitution. Her health has been gradually improving during the summer & is now quite good.

You remark that "We were all a little surprised at the intelligence of your marriage — not knowing what reasons there might be for it." In relation to the subject of my marriage, allow me to state:— Reasons existed, perfectly honorable to all parties, which in my own view & in the views of some judicious friends — to whom I confided them — made it my duty to marry at the time I did. I was well aware of the recommendation (& its reasons) contained in the "Manual" & of the usual practice of Missionaries in relation to this subject; I acted intelligently & conscientiously. I am sure that could the Secretaries & the Committee of the Board have been made acquainted with my reasons for thus doing, they would not have interposed an objection. Their peculiarity prevented me from making them known to you before my marriage.

It is now so late in the summer, that we should prefer to be sent late {as late as Nov.} in the fall, if the Board find it equally convenient to send us then as at any other time. We have as yet made no preparations in relation to outfit. We shall however, endeavor to be ready to sail at any time when the Board shall see fit to send us.

Hoping that my conduct in relation to my marriage will not be construed into an unwillingness to comply with the regulations of the Board,

I am very sincerely Yours

Justus Doolittle"

P.S. If you write to me before Thursday of next week, please direct to East Bloomfield, N.Y.; if after that day to Auburn N.Y. Care of Isaac Snyder."

We arrived at Auburn on the afternoon of Thursday the 16th of August & on the following morning I received the letter, of which the following is a copy — containing welcome intelligence; —

{From A.B.C.F.M., No. 8.}

"Mis. House Boston Aug. 14th 1839.

Rev. J. Doolittle

Auburn N.Y.

Dear Brother,

Your letter of Aug. 4th has been received; also one from Doct. Saml. Gilmore of Auburn, & one from Rev. Dr. Wisner of Ithaca.

From all the evidence laid before them, the Committee are lead to entertain some fears respecting the health of Mrs. Doolittle. The testimony is not, in all respects, such as they could wish. Since, under all the circumstances of the case, they have thought it best to appoint her an Assistant Missionary of the A.B.C.F. Missions. She is appointed & designated with yourself to the Mission in Fuchau, China.

It should be stated, however, that should any thing in the state of Mrs. D's health be developed, in the course of a few months, or at any time before sailing, which would render it inexpediant & improper for her to go out, of course, you would not either of you wish to go. We hope, however, that her health will be improved & that she will yet be able to accomplish a great & good work among the heathen. We are not able as yet to mention the time of sailing. Probably not sooner than November.

I delayed the case longer than I should but for the expectation of receiving some further testimonials — which I thought it possible might be sent me.

In regard to outfit, Dr. Anderson, into whose department you now come, will write you what course you had better take.

With very kind regards to Mrs. D. & with earnest prayers that God would fit you both for great usefulness on Earth, & for a place in his heavenly kingdom at last,

I remain very sincerely
Your friend & Brother
S. L. Pomroy.
Sec. &c."

On the 29th of August, we called on several of Sophia's friends living in Fleming & Seipio; & on the afternoon of the next day, we took the cars for Verona. — The next day [Friday] the last day of August, we went to Rome & made the acquaintance of Rev. S. R. Brown & Lady, returning to Verona in the evening. — On Monday evening, September 3d, we attend

a special Meeting of the "Young People's Benevolent Society" of Berne. Henry Dodge was President. A correspondence between this Society & myself being mutually desired, it was agreed upon. — On the 4th we rode to Paris Hill, calling at Hamilton College. We were favored with the Company of Prof. Catlin while we visited the libraries & cabinets of the Union Society, Phoenix Society & the College. — The next day we rode to Sangersfield for the purpose of calling on the family of Mr. Weaver. — The next day we went to Utica & took the afternoon packet boat for Schenectady & thence we took the cars for Troy, arriving there late on Friday evening. — On Saturday Morning, we made the acquaintance of Doct. L. Meikes, who invited us to partake of the hospitalities of his family during our stay in Troy. We did so. Thro' his kindness & generosity, we visited Albany on the afternoon of Monday, Sept. 10th, in company with his step-son, A. Van Sinderen. — On the morning of Tuesday Sept. 11. we took the Cars for Rittersfield Mass. for the purpose of attending the Annual Meeting of the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions. We arrived there about 11 o'clock A.M. & the Committee of Arrangements introduced us to the hospitable kindness of Capt. A. Barnes. Rev. Dr. L. Beecher, Rev. Dr. Lindsley, Rev. Mr. Sherril & others were our Company. We remained at Rittersfield during the session of the A.M. Board, which closed at 9 o'clock A.M. Friday, Sept. 14th. We took cars for Schenectady & packet boat thence to Utica, arriving there late in the afternoon on Saturday. We went immediately to Paris Hill. — On Tuesday Morning 18th inst. we returned to Utica, taking the Stage there at One o'clock P.M. for Rutland, Jefferson Co. & arriving there at 7 o'clock Wednesday Morning. — Next Monday Morning, we rode to Redman to spend the day, & returned late in the afternoon & early in the Evening by way of Watertown, to Rutland. The next day we went to Governeur. — On Thursday, 27th inst. we proceeded to Ogdensburgh, arriving there about 5 o'clock P.M. — On the following Monday, Oct. 1st we took Steamboat for Oswego, arriving there very early Tuesday Morning. In the afternoon we rode to Hannibalville, & the next Morning to Fulton. Thence in the P.M. we took the cars for Auburn, arriving there in the Evening. Wednesday, October 3. in company with bro. Raymond. — Next Morning, about 7¼ o'clock, Sister Dorleski was delivered of her first born child, a Son. — On Saturday Evening I went to Oatts Corners, to spend the Sabbath with my brother Henry. — Sophia came along in the Monday Morning train of Cars & we started for Middlebury, Ind. We spent several hours of the afternoon in Rochester. Toward Evening we took omnibus for the Steamboat Landing & proceeded thence

by Steamboat to Lewiston & thence by cars to Niagara, arriving there about 7 o'clock A.M. of the 9th. About 4 o'clock P.M. we started for Buffalo by cars, & about 11 o'clock in the evening left that city for Detroit on a steamboat, arriving there about 11 o'clock Wednesday morning. At Detroit we at half past 7 left that city in the cars on the Central Railroad. We reached Kalamazoo about 11 o'clock in the evening & at 1 o'clock next Morning took stage for Constantine. & thence hiring a livery carriage we proceeded to Middlebury, Elkhart County, Ind. reaching "home" at 2 o'clock P.M. of Thursday, October 12th — On Monday following I went to Goshen with brother Nelson. — On Monday, 22d we started for Buffalo, N.Y. & arrived there about 11 o'clock A.M. Wednesday. I found in the P.O. a letter from Auburn, stating, that I might be called to sail for China about the 5th of November. At two o'clock, we took the cars for Attica thence by a livery carriage we proceeded immediately to Perry, arriving there about half past 10 o'clock, at night. On Friday Morning, we took stage for Canandaigua, & thence by cars we went to Oaks Corners. Next Morning we rode to Geneva & took the first train of Cars & reached Auburn at noon, 27th of October. — & there received the letter from Dr. Anderson which had arrived there during my absence the substance of which had been sent to me at Buffalo in a letter written by Mr. Isaac Snyder, my brother in law. He had been kind enough to answer it in my behalf. It appears that the Secretary had directed a letter to me at Rutland, N.Y. supposing me to be there, & had sent a copy of that letter, to my wife at Auburn, a copy of which is here given —

{From A.B.C.F.M. No. 93

"(Copy of letter sent to Mr. Doolittle)

Missionary House Boston Oct. 17. 1846

Rev. Justin Doolittle,

Rutland N.Y.

My Dear Sir.

It is almost a matter of certainty that a large & good ship will sail from this port for Canton, on or about the 5th of November & if so your passage will be engaged in her. I hope to be able to write you more certainly & particularly two days hence. Please acknowledge the receipt of this letter, & inform me where letters will find you with the least delay. I am respectfully & truly Yours.

Rufus Anderson

Sec. of A.B.C.F.M."

{From A.B.C.F.M. No. 103

"Missionary House Boston
Oct 26 1829.

Rev. Justin Doolittle
Auburn N.Y.

My Dear Sir

I am happy to inform you, that the fine new Ship Santee, of about 600 tons, is to sail from this port on Monday the 12th of November, for Canton, & your passage, & that of Mr. & Mrs. Schenk are engaged in her.

You should make your arrangements so as to be here on Wednesday or Thursday the 7th or 8th of November. Please acknowledge the receipt of this, & say whether we may expect you at that time.

Every part of your baggage, which you cannot bring with you on the railroad, should, by all means, be sent so as to reach Boston before you. Address it to the Missionary House. 33 Pemberton Square, Boston, & write informing Mr. Hill that you have done so. Be sure & have your passport. Avoid getting too much wearied in farewell visits.

Come with such preparations for outfit as you have. For it is a great thing for your wife to have a female companion, & ships for Canton are rare at this season. The Santee, moreover, is an excellent ship. If articles are wanting, as they will be, they can be got here, ready made, though many things not made as well as they would be in the country. Your chief necessities will be for the voyage; this however is specially true of you. Your wife doubtless has her clothing prepared.

When you get to Albany, you should assure yourself that your effects, not under your immediate care, are actually on their way to Boston. They may be stopping at the place opposite Albany.

Please say to Mr. Snyder, that I received his letter of the 20th, informing me that you were not expected from Indiana before the 28th.

With affectionate regards to Mrs. Doolittle

Very truly yours

Rufus Anderson

Sec. of A.B.C.F.M."

{ To A.B.C.F.M. No. 8. }

"Auburn N.Y. Oct 29th 1839.

Rev. Rufus Anderson D.D.
Sec.y A.B.C.F.M.
Dear Sir,

Your letter bearing date "Missionary House Boston, Oct. 26th 1839" came to hand this morning.

I am happy to say that I shall be ready in all probability to sail for China at the time mentioned in your letter. Providence permitting, I shall be in Boston, in company with Mrs. Doolittle, next week Wednesday or Thursday.

I shall probably send a box to Boston to the care of Mr. Hill, by express some time this week.

Mrs. D. wishes me to remember her affectionately to you.

Sincerely Yours
Justus Doolittle"

The week following the receipt of Dr. Anderson's letter of the 26th of ~~November~~ October, we spent at Auburn making preparations for final departure. About 1 o'clock A.M. Tuesday, Nov. 6th I left Auburn stopped at Geneva, & Utica, each over one train of Cars, & arrived at Troy in the Evening. Sophia arrived about half-past 4 o'clock in the morning of Wednesday. We remained at Troy till 2 o'clock P.M. dining at Mrs. Cushman's, & then left for Boston, arriving there at 11 o'clock at Night, Wednesday, 7th November. We went to the Fremont House.

I bade the different members of my Father's family a final farewell, previous to my leaving the United States for China, at the following times & places:— My brother William & Sister Eliza, at brother William's house in the town of Middlebury, Wyoming County, Indiana on Monday Morning, Oct. 22d, about 5 o'clock, A.M.:— My brother John, about 1½ hours later in the same day, in the Village of Middlebury:— My brother Henry, at Rev. P. G. Cook's house in Auburn N.Y. about 9 o'clock in the evening of Monday, Nov. 5th:— & My Father in Genesee St. Utica, N.Y. about 2 o'clock in the afternoon of Tuesday, Nov. 6th. The evening before I parted with my sister if I rightly remember the time,

She gave me a paper which I was not to open & read untill after I had parted with her. I found it to contain a selected piece of poetry of which the following is a Copy:—

Farewell to the Missionary.

"Farewell to thee, Brother! We have met but to part;
And sorrow is struggling with joy in each heart.
There is sorrow — but there's hope, ere its anguish to quell;
The Master goes with thee, Farewell! Oh Farewell!

Farewell! Thou art leaving the home of thy youth,
The friends of thy God, & the temples of truth,
For the land where is heard no sweet Sabbath bell:
Yet the Master goes with thee. Farewell! Oh Farewell!

Farewell! For thou treadst the path that he trod;
His God is thy Father; his Father, thy God:
And if sore with doubtings thy bosom shall swell,
Remember He's with thee. Farewell! Oh Farewell!

Farewell! And God speed thee glad tidings to bear
To the desolate vales in their night of despair.
On the sea, on the shore, the promises tell,
His wings shall enfold thee. Farewell! Oh Farewell!

Farewell! But in spirit we often shall meet
{Though the ocean divides us} at one mercy seat;
And above, never to part, but forever to dwell
With the Master in Glory. Farewell! Oh Farewell!"

I saw Brother Raymond, for the last time, at Brother Snyder's Auburn, on the evening of Wednesday, Oct 3d 49.; Father Hamilton on the evening of Sabbath, Nov. 4th 49. at the same place; & Mother Hamilton, Sister Lane, Sister Dorlisti, & Brother Snyder, at the same place, about 11½ o'clock P.M. Monday, Nov. 5th 49. —

Previous to my embarking for China, I had written in all 20 sermons, besides two lectures on China. The first 16 sermons & the 2 lectures were written while I was a member of Auburn Theological Seminary & while I was at the Seminary. The remaining sermons were written subsequent to the commencement of the Seminary & in June, 1849 while I was at East Bloomfield.

No. II. Finished Feb. 6. 47. = Subject. Seeking God's face. = Text. Psalms 27: 8 = Preached at Clarkesville, June 27. 47: & Aurelius July 4. 47. 3 times.

No. III. Finished April 3. 47 = Rewritten Dec. 27. 47. = Subject. Christian Joy. = Text, Phil. 4: 4. = Preached at Clarkesville, June 20. 47: Aurelius, July 4. 47: Scipio Square, Aug. 15. 47: Cato 4 Corners Oct. 10. 47: Branchport, July 9. 48. P. C.: Auburn, May 6. 49. 1st. P. C.: East Bloomfield June 10. 49: West Bloomfield, July 8. 49: & Middlebury, La. Oct. 21. 49. = 9 times. Hong Kong April 1st. 30. U.C. This was my sermon before the Presbytery on the occasion of my licensure.

No. IV. Finished June 23. 47 = Rewritten Dec. 23. 47. = Subject. Every Impenitent Sinner a practical Atheist = Text. Eph. 2: 12. last clause. Preached at Aurelius, Aug. 1. 47: Cato 4 Corners, Oct. 10. 47: Clarkesville, Dec. 26. 47: Penn Yan, June 25. 48. C. C: Branchport, July 2. 48 B. C: Penn Yan, Oct. 1. 48. B. C: Geneva, Dec. 3. 48. B. & C: Rutland Dec. 31. 48: Troopsville, Jan. 28. 49 B. C: Northville Feb. 11. 49: Port Byron March 18. 49: East Bloomfield July 29. 49 = 12 times.

No. V. Finished, July 1. 47. = Subject The Nature of future punishment. = Text. Luke 16: 24. last clause = Preached at Aurelius. July 18. 47.

No. V. Finished July 17. 47 = Subject, The Nature of future happiness. = Text Luke 16: 25 next to the last clause. = preached at Aurelius July 18. 47.

No. VI. Finished, July 24. 47. = Rewritten Jan. 1. 48 = Subject. Inconstancy of Christians = Text. Hosea 6: 4 = Preached at Aurelius, July 25. 47: Clarkesville, Aug. 8. 47. Cato 4 Corners, June 18. 48: Branchport, July 2. 48: Penn Yan, July 16. 48. P. C.: Bellona, Oct 15. 48. P. C: Leoy. Dec. 27. 48. Dr. Beman's C: Rutland, Dec. 31. 48: Troopsville, Jan. 28. 49. B. C: Northville, Feb. 11. 49. & East Bloomfield July 15. 49. = 11 times.

No. VII. Finished, July 29. 47. = Subject. A divine promise practically applied to Christians = Text. Isaiah. 41: 10 = Preached at Aurelius Aug.

No. VIII. Finished, Aug. 10. 47. = Rewritten Feb. 26. 48. = Subject, Christian Hope. = Text. Heb. 6. 19. = Preached at Aurelius Aug. 22. 47. Clarkesville. Aug. 22. 47: Cato 4 Corners Feb. 18. 49: & East Bloomfield, Aug. 12. 49. = 4 times.

No. IX. Finished Aug. 14. 47 = Rewritten Jan. 4. 48. = Subject

Procrastination of Repentance.= Text. Acts 24: 25 last clause.= Preached at Scipio Square, Aug. 15.. 47: Aurelius, Aug. 22.. 47: Cato 4 Corners, Feb. 18.. 49: East Bloomfield, Aug. 5.. 49.= 4 times.

No. X. Finished Aug. 19.. 47.= Subject, Retaliation unreasonable & antiscriptural.= Text. Rom. 12: 17. first clause.= Preached at Aurelius, Aug. 29.. 47.

No. XII. Finished Aug. 25.. 47.= Subject, Characteristics of Acceptable prayer.= Text. Psalms 145: 18.= Preached at Aurelius, Sept. 5.. 47.

No. XIII. Finished Sept. 1.. 47.= Rewritten, April 4.. 48.= Subject Reasonableness of reverencing the Law of God.= Text. Matt. 21: 37 last clause.= Preached at Aurelius, Sept. 5.. 47: Branchport, July 9.. 48. B.C.: Penn Yan, Aug. 6.. 48. P.C.: Cato 4 Corners, April 8.. 49: East Bloomfield, July 1.. 49.: West Bloomfield, July 8.. 49.= 6 times. { Ship "Lantao" Dec. 16.. 49. }

No. XIII. Finished Sept. 6.. 47.= Rewritten April 10.. 48.= Subject, Why the Universal reluctance to believe in the Christian religion?= Text. John 20: 29. last clause.= Preached at Penn Yan Aug. 6.. 48. P.C.: Branchport, Aug. 13.. 48. P.C.: & East Bloomfield, Aug. 12.. 49.= 3 times.

No. XIV. Finished Jan. 4.. 48.= Subject, The Vital Importance of Practical Religion.= Text. Matt. 7: 24-27.= Preached at Clarksville, Jan. 16.. 48: Cato 4 Corners, June 18.. 48: Branchport, July 2.. 48: Owasco, Dec. 3.. 48. R.D.C.: Dix, March 4.. 49: Burdett, March 5.. 49: Port Byron, March 18.. 49: Auburn, May 6.. 49. 1st P.C.: Clyde, May 20.. 49: East Bloomfield June 10.. 49.: & Scipio Square June 17.. 49.= 11 times.= This was my lecture before Ithaca Presbytery on the occasion of my licensure.

No. XV. Finished April 28.. 48.= Subject, The final Perseverance of the Saints.= Text. John 10: 27.&28.= Preached East Bloomfield, July 29.. 49.

No. XVI. Finished Dec. 2.. 48.= Subject. The prophecy against Babylon.= Text. Isaiah, 13: 19-22.= Preached East Bloomfield, Aug. 5.. 49.

No. XVII. Finished July 3.. 49. A Preparatory Lecture.= Text John 11: 56 last clause.= Preached at East Bloomfield, July 6.. 49.

No. XVIII Finished July 11.. 49.= Subject, Importance of prayer for the conversion of the world.= Text. Matt. 6: 10. 2d clause.= Preached at East Bloomfield, July 22.. 49: Auburn, Aug. 26.. 49. 1st P.C.: Verona, Sept. 2.. 49: Rutland Sept. 23.. 49: Ogdensburgh, Sept. 30.. 49: Oats Corners, Oct. 7.. 49: Middlebury, Ia. Oct. 14.. 49.: & Auburn State Prison, Nov. 4.. 49.= 6 times. Hong Kong, April. 14.. 50. U.C.

No. XIX. Finished July 14. 49. = Subject relates to the Cause of Missions to the heathen. = Text, John 3: 16 = Preached at East Bloomfield, July 15. 49: Auburn. Aug. 12. 49. 2d P.C.: Paris Hill. Sept. 16. 49. P.C.: Rutland Sept. 23. 49: Middlebury La Oct. 21. 49 M.C.: Auburn. Nov. 4. 49. 1st P.C. = 6 times.

No. XX. National Fast Discourse. = Text, Jonah 1: 2. & 3: 4. 5. & 10. = Preached at East Bloomfield Aug. 3. 49.

Lecture No. 1. on China: Finished March 2. 49. = Rewritten March 31. 49: = Delivered at Dix, March 4. 49: Port Byron, March 18. 49.: Cato 4 Corners. April 8. 49.: Clyde, May 20. 49.: Scipio Square. June 17. 49: Trumansburgh June 24. 49.: Middlebury La. Oct. 14. 49. P.C.: = 7 times.

Lecture No. 2. on China. Finished in June, 49. = Delivered at Trumansburgh June 24. 49.: East Bloomfield July. 22. 49.: Auburn State Prison. Aug. 26. 49.: Verona, Sept. 2. 49.: Paris Hill. Sept. 16. 49.: Rutland Sept. 23. 49.: Ogdensburgh, Sept 30. 49.: Oats Corners. Oct. 7. 49.: Middlebury. La. Oct. 14. 49. M.C. = 9 times. Ship "Contest" 31st March 1850.

Part of No. 1. & all of No. 2. was delivered at Perry. Oct 25. 49. P.C.: & part of No. 1. & part of No. 2. was delivered at Auburn Nov. 4. 49. 1st P.C.

Thus it appears that previous to the time of my embarking for China. I had preached {Written sermon} 83 times & had lectured on subjects connected with the Missionary Cause in China 18 times. How many times I had preached extemporaneously no Memoranda had been kept: & it was not easy to ascertain. = Between June 20. 49 & Nov. 26th I sent 62 letters & received 43.

When it was decided that I should go to China as a Missionary of the A.B.C.F.M. my friends in several parts of the State of New York expressed a desire to assist me in getting my outfit. & at the same time did not wish me to report the value of assistance rendered to the Board. Previous to embarking for China my friends in Rutland presented me with $21.25 in money & a box of clothing worth perhaps $25.: My friends in Verona with a box of clothing valued about $26.: & my friends in Lee with $25. in money to be expended in purchasing books & with 21 shirts worth about $25. I also received aid from friends in other places to the amount of about $30. My father gave me $10.

We boarded while we remained in Boston with Mr. W. Hoyt. former publisher of the Missionary Herald & Day Spring. - I found at the Missionary House 33 Pemberton Square my Passport which had been forwarded from Washington & the Care of H. Hill Esq. - On the 9th or 10th we made the acquaintance of Rev. Mr. Schenck & Lady with whom we expected to sail to China. On the Evening of Saturday the 10th we attended a Special Meeting of the Prudential Committee at the Residence of Charles Stoddard Esq. called for the purpose of meeting the missionaries who were soon to sail for China. On the evening of Sabbath 11th of Nov. we attended the usual Farewell meeting for Missionaries held on this occasion in the Park St. Church. Rev. Dr. Anderson & Rev. Mr. Rogers made the addresses. - Most of our time in Boston was employed in making purchases, in looking on good or in getting ready to sail. On Monday the 12th we learned that the Ship "Lantao" would not sail at the expected time, in consequence, it was said, of the absence of some more passengers who were to come on during the following week. While we were in Boston, we were invited to dine at Rev. Dr. Pomroy's & Rev. Mr. Leeds. {Mr. Leeds was absent from Boston on account of ill health} We visited Roxbury, calling on Rev. Dr. Anderson's family & Mount Auburn. We had our likenesses taken & leave at the Missionary Rooms according to the wish of the Secretaries & the practice of other Missionaries. Rev. Dr. Anderson on the evening that we attended the Special Meeting of the Prudential Committee gave me my Commission as a Missionary of the A.B.C.F.M. & a Circular Letter, & two blank Schedules, one to be filled up by Sophia & the other by myself previous to leaving America. - which we did.

Our Travelling expenses, leading America, amounted $119.76 this sum was paid by the Treasurer, Mr. Hill. Before leaving America, I received from the A.B.C.F.M. the sum of $534.90 as outfit, having the difference between that sum & the sum allowed by the Regulations of the Board {Viz. $666} left to use in China. Mr. Hill placed in my hands $150 in Spanish Money for use if occasion required before arriving at Fuh Chau. He presented me a Patent Lever Silver Watch, given to the Am. Board by S. P. Rollo of Stephentown New York. During the Annual Session of the Board at Pittsfield

Mass. in Sept. 1849.

On Thursday Nov. 22d. 1849. at 10. o'clock we went on Board the "Cantao" at the lower end of Central Wharf, in Company with some christian friends, for the purpose of being in readiness to sail. The Religious services usual on the Separation of Missionaries were Conducted by Rev. Dr. Pomroy, at that hour. Afterwards it was decided that Rev. Mr. Schenck & Lady could not proceed with us, in consequence of the illness of Miss Schenck. The other passengers besides ourselves were Rev. W. A. P. Martin & Rev. D. N. Martin & their Ladies who were going out to Ningpo, China, under the Presbyterian Board of Missions. About 2 o'clock P.M. the "Cantao" was towed from the Wharf by a small steamer & was left in Nantasket Roads. There being no wind. We waited there till Monday Morning, Nov. 26th when the sails were unfurled & we sailed with a favorable breeze for China. We crossed the Equatorial line on Christmas day at 11 o'clock A.M. & passed by Cape of Good Hope at a distance of 200 3 hundred miles on the 55th day from Boston which was on the Sabbath 20th of January, 1850. We arrived in sight of Java Head at a distance of 15 or 20 miles on the Morning of Wednesday Feb. 27th & reaching Anjer on the Island of Java, on Tuesday Morning March 5th. the anchor was dropped & we went on Shore, & spent several hours. While in the Straits of Sunda, I wrote to Rev. Dr. Anderson, the following letter: viz

{To A.B.C.F.M. No. 9.}

"Ship Cantao Straits of Sunda,
94 days from Boston, Feb. 28th 1850.

Rev. Rufus Anderson D.D.
Sec. A.B.C.F.M.

Dear Sir

I embrace the first opportunity presented since we left Boston of dropping you a line. Capt. Johnson expects to touch at Anjer Village on the Island of Java, whence we can send letters to Batavia.

All on board are well. Sea sickness with the passengers lasted only a few days. Mrs. Doolittle has better health now than she has had for several years. We have had remarkably fine weather. Our voyage has been very pleasant. Our accommodations as we expected, have

proved good.

I am very happy in being able to add that several of the crew manifest some interest about the salvation of their souls. We have preaching on the Sabbath, & social prayer in the Cabin every morning. The usual Monthly Concert of prayer has also been attended since we sailed. Mrs Doolittle wishes to be particularly remembered to you.

Sincerely Yours.

Justus Doolittle"

We sailed from Anjer on Wednesday March 6th & arrived at Hong Kong on Wednesday April 10th 1850, having sailed about 16130 miles from Boston by Observation, & making a 135 days passage.

Rev. Mr. Johnson of the Baptist Mission, & R. Cole Esq. of the London Mission met us on board the "Canton" & welcomed us to China. Mr. Cole very kindly invited us to partake of the hospitalities of his house during our stay in Hong Kong & which invitation we accepted gladly. I found at Hong Kong a letter from Rev. L. B. Pratt. of Fuh Chau & a letter from Rev. Dr. Anderson. of which the following is a copy; viz.

{From A.B.C.F.M. No 11.}

"Missionary House Boston
Dec. 22, 1849

Rev. Justus Doolittle
Hongkong, China
My Dear Brother

It is now a month since your embarkation & I think of you & Mrs. D. as somewhere in the neighborhood of the Equator. I trust you are having a prosperous voyage & find the Saviour's promise fulfilled, to your great consolation. Some of my own most precious remembrances of sensible communion with God (if I know by experience what that is) lie along the ocean track you are now pursuing.

Our beloved daughter lingered until the 12th inst. & then closed her eyes upon all that is earthly. Our solicitudes

for her are our, & we are enabled to see many tokens of mercy in the affliction

Presuming this letter will reach Hong Kong before you do, I think it will be well to send you a copy of a list Mr. Schenck has given me of things belonging to him left on board the Cantao. I believe, however, that Mr. Wells has sent a copy to the agents of the two missions at Hong Kong. My object in writing you just now is to make sure of having a list at hand on the arrival of the Cantao.

We are all in usual health. With affectionate regards to Mrs. Doolittle, I am affectionately & truly yours.

Rufus Anderson
Sec. of A.B.C.F.M.

You will find the list on the opposite page:—

List of Articles left on Board the Cantao by Mr. Schenck. W.B.

This list is not certainly however to be perfect.

One Box, containing Bureau & glass.
One do. ——— Washstand.
One Cask — Crockery ware.
One Box ——— glass ware, Lamps &c
One Box ——— Books with two Blankets & 2 Comfortables
2 sheets, 1 pr. pillow cases, 2 Towels
One Box containing a feather bed, with bolsters & pillows
1 pr. pillow cases
One Box with store, in which some pocket Lamps, Candle sticks, &c, with Books from the Am. Tr. Soc.
One Box Soap
One Box containing bedding, clothing, brushes, knives & forks, & numerous other articles which I do not remember."

To this letter I returned an answer by the first mail — of which the following is a copy.

{ To A.B.C.F.M. No. 103

"Hong Kong China April 23d. 1850

Rev. Rufus Anderson D.D.
Sec. A.B.C.F.M.
Boston U.S.A.

My Dear Sir

Your letter bearing date "Dec 22 1849" was received while I was on board of the "Tantao" on the 10th inst, the day of our arrival in this port.

I wrote you from the Straits of Sunda on the 28th of February. My principal object in writing you from this port is to inform you of our safe arrival here & of our continued good health. Till our arrival at Java, we had pleasant weather & favorable winds. Since that time we had calms, light, baffling, or head winds continually. We were 5 weeks in coming from Java, making a 135 days passage to Hong Kong

I could find no opportunity of proceeding to Fuh Chau immediately on my arrival here. I expect to leave for Fuh Chau in a few days in the brig Linnet, in company with Rev. Messrs. Milton & Jackson who are going to that City as missionaries from the Church of England. The Linnet is destined to Amoy. But we charter it to take us to Fuh Chau. The price of passage is $125. each.

Soon after landing I handed to Messrs. Rawle, Drinker, & Co. a list of the things belonging to Mr. Schenck on board of the "Tantao", contained in your letter. I have since been informed that all of his things have been safely landed & are at their warehouse.

At the same time with yours, I received a letter from Fuh Chau, written by Rev. Mr. Pitt informing me that $200. had been placed in the hands of Messrs. Rawle,

Dinkee & Co. for my use in getting up the Coast. He communicated no news of interest in relation to the Mission at that port. The Missionary brethren at Canton are well.

Since we landed here, we have been very kindly entertained by R. Cole Esq. of the London Mission, Mr. & Mrs. Cole have made our stay in Hong Kong very comfortable & happy & we shall be greatly indebted to them for their Christian sympathy & kindness.

We sympathize with yourself & family in the loss of your daughter. We trust, however, while you mourn for her death, you mourn not as without hope in regard to her present & eternal happiness, & not as without the consolations of the Gospel to support you in your deep affliction.

Mrs. Doolittle unites with myself in best wishes to yourself & family & to all our friends at the Missionary Rooms.

Very Sincerely
Justus Doolittle"

By the above letter, I informed Dr. Anderson that we expected to sail in the brig Dimmet" to Fuh Chau. But on going on board of her, when she arrived in Hong Kong harbor {she being at Whampoa when the letter was written} the parties wishing to proceed up the Coast declined going in her on account of her accommodations. We remained in Hong Kong till the 8th of May, Wednesday, when I & Josephine went on board the Lorcha Macao No. 7, chartered by the Company there in Hong Kong wishing to go up the Coast, & sailed for Fuh Chau. The passengers who chartered the Lorcha to touch at Amoy, Fuh Chau & Ningpo, were Rev. Geo. Loomis Dean & Chaplin at Whampoa, Rev. Wm. A. P. Martin & Lady Missionaries of the Presbyterian Board to Ningpo. Rev. R. S. Jackson & Rev. Wm. Welton M. D. Missionaries of the Church of England to Fuh Chau. Dr. H. Young M. D. Missionary of the Presbyterian

Church in England to Amoy. Chum Lai Sum of Canton going to Miss. Sophia Myall. Missionaries of the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions to Fuh Chau. [illegible] having chartered the Lorcha for $500 we were to board themselves. The expense incurred in getting to Fuh Chau from Hong Kong for us was $174.40. The winds being contrary or light, the Lorcha was 10 days in reaching Amoy arriving there on the 18th of May. Rev. E. Doty entertained us at his house very kindly. On Sabbath we attended the Am. Board Chapel in that City & witnessed the ordinance of Baptism, first applied to the Children of believers in that City. Rev. Mr. Doty preached in Chinese & then baptized his own child & two other children {Chinese}, the service being performed in the Chinese Language. On Lunday Evening, May 21st we went on board the Lorcha & set sail for Fuh Chau but the wind died away suddenly we came to Anchor 30 or 4 miles from Amoy & remained there till the Morning of Thursday. On Wednesday Mr. Doty brought on board the Overland Mail for May going to Fuh Chau. In it was a letter from my Bro. Henry H. Doolittle, being the first letter I had received from any relative since my embarkation at Boston. We arrived at Fuh Chau on Friday, May 31st 50 quite early in the morning making the passage from Boston to Fuh Chau including the time spent at Hong Kong & Amoy 186 days or 3 days more than half a year.

We were received into the Family of Rev. L. B. Peet. I found 2 letters one written by Bro. Wm. & Sisters Zillah & Eliza & the other by Aunt Emily N. Lamb & Aunt Mary A. Foster. On Sabbath June 2d Religious services were held at Bro. Peets conducted by Rev. Mr. Martin. After Preaching the Lord's Supper was administered by Rev. Mr. C. White. This was the largest meeting of Foreigners that was attended at Fuh Chau; present 13 ordained Ministers & Ladies & 2 children & 1 Chinese convert. Attended on Monday at Bro. Cummings the Monthly Concert which was conducted by Bro. Richards. On Saturday we dined by invitation at Bro. Collins. On Sabbath 9th day June Religious services were conducted at Bro. Cummings by Rev. Geo. Leonard. On Tuesday the 11th the company proceeding North sailed from this port. On the 18th Monday my teacher Tong came & we began the Chinese Language. On Friday 24th of this month I was unwell. We dined by invitation at Bro.

Cummings. After dinner, the Local Committee of Fuh Chau met at Br. Baldwin's & on the question being put, accompanied votes in favor of using as the translation of "Elohim" & "Theos" in Chinese, Viz 8. & carried 3 Whole declined voting: Viz in favor of using 3 Brothers. Johnson. Pest. Cummings. Richards. Baldwin. Collins. White & Wilson: declined voting Bros. Lockroon Doat, & Myself. On Sabbath the 16th Religious services were conducted by Br. Wilson at Br. White's. On Tuesday 18th Dined at Br. Tost's by invitation. On Thursday, June 20th the Anniversary of my Ordination, Morning. Mrs. Pest invited Brothers Jackson, Richards, Baldwin Mrs. Baldwin to dine at her house with us.

The Protestant Mission at Fuh Chau was commenced by Rev. Stephen Johnson of A.B.C.F.M. He arrived here with the 2d of January 1847. He labored here till July 1849 when on account of sickness he visited Singapore. He returned with impaired health in December of the same year. having in the interim married Miss Caroline Selmon.

The first reinforcement landed Sept 7th 1847. It consisted of Rev. Leyman B. Pest of A.B.C.F.M. & family consisting of his wife & two Children: & Rev. Moses C. White & wife & Rev L. J. Collins of Meth. Episc. Ch. U.S.A. Mrs. White died the latter part of May 1848.

The second reinforcement landed April 14th 1848. It consisted of Rev. Henry Hickok & wife & Rev. R. S. Maclay of Meth. Episc. Ch. U.S.A. Mr. Hickok & wife returned to the U.S.A. in 1849. sailing from the mouth of the Min about Feb. 20. of that year. Mr. Maclay left Fuh Chow for Hong Kong April 15th 1850 to be absent for a few Months. He returned to Fuhchau Aug. 14. 50. having married at Hong Kong Miss Sperry.

The third reinforcement landed May 8th 1848. It consisted of Rev Wm. L. Richards who died June 5th 1851 near St Helena. Rev. Seneca Cummings & wife. & Rev. Caleb C. Baldwin & wife of A.B.C.F.M. A daughter to Mr & Mrs. Baldwin was born Oct. 10. 1849.

The fourth reinforcement arrived January 8th 1850. & consisted of Rev. O. J. Fraser of Amoy Missionary District.

The fifth reinforcement landed 31st of May 1850. It consisted of Rev. R. H. J. Jackson & Rev. Wm Wilson

M.D. of the Church Missionary Society. & Rev. Justus Doolittle wife of ABCFM.

It became my turn to conduct the regular weekly prayer meeting of the ABCFM Mission at Fuh Chau on Saturday 22d inst. Accordingly I did so reading the first part of the 19th chap of Luke & making remarks on the Conversion of Nicodemus. On Sabbath the 23d in consequence of the illness of Bro. White whose turn it was to conduct the religious services. Bro Collins conducted them reading a sermon of Rev. Mr. Watsons.

The June Overland Mail arrived at Fuh Chau on Wednesday June 26th bring us a letter from Mr. Hamilton, Bro. Raymond & Sister Lane. all well. The ~~Religious services~~ Mission prayer Meeting Wednesday P.M. were conducted by Bro. Collins at his house. He read the 3d chap. of 1st John. The Mission prayer Meeting on Wednesday June 19th was conducted at Bro. White's. by Bro. Welton; on Wednesday June 12th by Bro. White at his house; On Wednesday June 5th by Bro. Cummings in the absence of Bro. Richards at his house.

Thursday 27th inst. we dined & took tea at Bro. Baldwin's While walking in the P.M. in the streets of Nantai & first saw a religious procession in honor of a Chinese god.

Friday 28. The regular Mission Meeting was held at Bro. Rist in P.M. It was my turn to preside. Bro. Johnson read a letter to Dr Anderson, on the subject of Schools.

Saturday 29. I dismissed my teachers tried to write some letters home. In P.M. usual weekly prayer Meeting of the Mission was held at Bro. Johnson's

Sabbath. 30th. Bro. Collins conducted religious services at his house. Six belonging to the Mission were absent.

The following is a Copy of my Report handed to Bro. Rist. in relation to my pecuniary standing with this Mission Treasury:—

"Fuh Chau Mission

Received of Rev

L. J. Doolittle Dr —

By Cash paid for passage from Hong Kong to Fuh Chau for self & wife at Hong Kong $174.40
By Cash paid for other necessary expenses including Agents bill " 16.61
By Cash paid for freight on Box for the Mission — " 1.00
By Cash paid Leaches — " 2.00
$ 194.01

Fuh Chau Mission
To Justus Doolittle Cr.

To Cash received per Rawle, Griffin & Co. at Hong Kong $200.00
To Cash received at Fuh Chau per L. B. Pratt. Esq. " 120.00
$ 320.00
Deduct Dr. Amount $ 194.07
$ 125.93

Amount drawn from the Treasury as Salary for the year beginning May 31st. 1830. is $125.93.
Fuh Chau June 28th 1830 Justus Doolittle

At the suggestion of Bro. Pratt I sent a letter to Mr. Hill Esq. relating to my pecuniary standing with the A.M. Board of which the following is a Copy:-

"Fuh Chau China July 1st 1830

Henry Hill Esq.
Treasurer A.B.C.F.M.
Dear Sir.
It seems to me proper that I should communicate to you the manner in which I have expended the funds I have received from the Treasury of the A.M. Board. Accordingly I make the following statement:-

Previous to the day of embarcation I had received from you $654.66. Of this sum $119.76. were to defray travelling expenses, & the remainder $534.90 were laid out in obtaining necessary outfit. On the day of sailing, I received from you $130.- of which I have since expended $131.10 in furniture & other necessary articles for housekeeping. which sum added to $534.90. makes $666. the limit of outfit money allowed by the Board.

the balance of $150. viz $18.90 I have used & I consider it as so much Salary received for the year commencing with the date of my arrival at Fuh Chow.

It may not be improper to add that while at Hong Kong, I received Money to defray expenses in getting up the Coast from the Treasury of this Mission. — for which I have accounted to Bro. Pest. Treasurer.

Very Sincerely Yours.
Justus Doolittle"

My expenses for June were 35.90 cash & 23.30 dollars. including my Board Bill. of 13.44 cash.

Monday July 1st. The usual Monthly concert of Missionaries at Fuh Chow. was conducted by Bro. White at his house.

Tuesday July 2d. Sent by Overland Mail. a letter to Father, to Bro. Henry. to Rev. S. R. Brown. & W. Hill Esq. & also a letter to E. Doty & R. Cole.

Wednesday July 3d. The prayer Meeting this P.M. was conducted by Bro. Baldwin at his house.

Thursday July 4th. My book case came this Morning. Bro. Fast & Bro. Johnson & Lady dined with Bro Pest today. This is the 78 anniversary of Am. Independence. or its Declaration.

Friday. July 5th. Spent most of this day in arranging my study & Store room.

Saturday July 6th. Usual prayer Meeting was conducted by Bro. Pest at his house. Drew from the Treasury $50. —

Sabbath July 7th. Bro. Baldwin preached today. at the usual hour. & at the close of the service, administered the Lords Supper.

Wednesday July 10th. Dr. Cummings conducted the prayer meeting today at his house.

Saturday July 13th My teacher went home to day. Bro. Baldwin conducted the prayer meeting at his house.

Sabbath. July 14th. Bro. Cummings preached to day from Rom. 8:14.

Thursday July 15 Went to the City today for the first time taking tea with Bro. Jackson & Bro Meton.

Tuesday July 16. We dined today with Bro. Cummings.

Wednesday July 17. I took charge of the Mtg prayer meeting today at Bro. Pers. reading the 55th chap. of Isaiah.

Saturday July 20. Bro. Richards conducted the prayer meeting this P.M. at Bro. Cummings.

Sabbath. July 21st. To day I preached in Bro. Pers house. from Matt. 6:10th first clause, "Thy Kingdom Come".

Monday July 22d. This Afternoon the Local Committee met at Bro. Cummings to criticise the revised version of Matthew made by the General Committee at Shanghai.

Tuesday. July 23d. I attended a business meeting of A.B.C.F.M. Mission at Bro. Pers. It was my turn to preside.

Wednesday. July 24th. Today visited a proposed building lot in Nantai & the City, calling at the British Consulate. In P.M. the prayer meeting was held at Bro. Baldwins & was conducted by Bro. Jackson. Bro. Cummings & Lady, Bro. Collins & Bro. Richards dined at Bro. Pers with us.

Friday July 26. Business meeting this P.M. at Bro. Johnsons. Looked for the building lot in Nantai, with the understanding that I was to build there.

Saturday. July 27. Prayer meeting this P.M. was held at Bro. Cummings, & was conducted by him.

Sabbath. July 28. Religious services were conducted by Bro. Jackson, at Bro. Baldwins.

Monday July 29. My teacher asked to be excused this P.M. for a 10 day on account of illness.

Wednesday July 31. Prayer meeting today was conducted by Bro Johnson at his house.

My Expenses for the Month of July were 31910 Cash, or $32.79 including my board bill of ~~14750~~ 14500 Cash.

Friday Aug 2d To day send off 8010 letters to Friends

Saturday Aug 3. To day P.M. I conducted at Bro. Pest's the Weekly prayer Meeting, reading the last Chapter of Matthew.

Sabbath. Aug. 4 This P.M. Bro. Johnson preached at his own house, after which Bro. Collins administered the Sacrament.

Monday Aug 5. The Monthly Concert was held at Bro. Baldwins conducted by Dr. Milton.

Wednesday Aug 7. Prayer Meeting was ~~held~~ conducted by Bro. Pest at his own house. {whose turn it was}

Saturday Aug 10. At the request of Bro. Johnson, Bro. Pest conducted the prayer meeting at his house.

Sabbath. Aug. 11. To day Bro. Pest preached at his house.

Wednesday Aug. 14. My new teacher "Ung" came. In the P.M. the prayer Meeting was held at Bro. Cummings & was conducted by Bro. Richards. Rev. Mr. Medhurst arrived this P.M. with his lady from Hong Kong.

Thursday Aug. 15. Rev. A. Elquist of the Swedish Missionary Society arrived at Sah Chau.

Saturday Aug. 17. Religious Meeting was conducted by Bro. Johnson at his house.

Sabbath Aug. 18. To day Bro. Richards preached at the house of Bro. Cummings.

Wednesday Aug 21. Prayer Meeting conducted by Bro. Milton at the house of Bro. White

Saturday Aug 24. Prayer Meeting was conducted by Bro. Richards at the house of Bro. Cummings.

Sabbath Aug. 25. Preaching today at Bro. White's by Bro. Milton.

Wednesday Aug 28th Prayer Meeting to day was conducted by Bro. Baldwin at Bro. Pest's. P.M. In the Evening.

the Deed of the building lot in Nantai for Bro. Richards & self was signed & delivered to Bro. R. possession to be given in about a month.

Friday Aug. 30th Regular Business Meeting of the Mission was held at Bro. Pitts. Bro. Cummings. Richards & Myself were appointed a Committee to attend to the division of the Building lot in Nantai. the plan of building & the bargaining for building.

Saturday Aug. 31. Prayer Meeting this P.M. was held by Bro. Baldwin at his house. Expenses during August. $48.12 / 34812

Sabbath. Sept. 1. Preaching today by Bro Baldwin at his own house. After which Bro. Cummings. Administered the Sacrament.

Monday Sept 2. Drew from the Treasury the sum of fifty Dollars $50.

Wednesday Sept. 4. Prayer Meeting was conducted by Bro. Collins at his house.

Friday. Went to see the building lot in Nantai & was stoned away by the Neighbors. In the Evening the office's servant called at Bro. Pitts & told him that the affair had come to the knowledge of the officers that they were going to put up a paper on the house, forbidding such conduct. The officer wished us to notify him whenever we wished to visit the place & he would send along a couple of soldiers to protect us.

Saturday Sept. 7. Most of the day spent in making a plan for a house in Nantai. The Meeting was held by Bro. Cummings at his house.

Sabbath Sept. 8. Preaching today by Bro. Moday at the house of Bro. Collins where turn it was to preach but he was unable to do so on account of a Cold.

Wednesday Sept. 11th. Prayer meeting today at Bro. Cummings which he conducted.

Thursday. Sept. 12th. To day the Mission of A.B.C.F.M. held a proper conference meeting. All being the

day whence a similar meeting is held by the Board in N.S. Bro. Baldwin conducted it at his house.

Saturday Sept. 14. Prayer meeting to day was conducted by myself at Bro. Pitts.

Sabbath. Sept 15. Meeting to day at Bro. Cummings. He read a sermon, not his own, having been too unwell to prepare one during the week.

Wednesday Sept. 18th Prayer meeting today at Bro. Johnson's, & conducted by him. It was my turn to conduct the services this week. But he exchanged with me at my request.

Saturday Sept 21. Prayer meeting to day conducted by Bro. Johnson at his house.

Sabbath Sept. 22. Preaching to day by Bro. Johnson at his own house.

Tuesday Sept. 24. This night I watched with Bro. Richards at the house of Bro. Cumming.

Wednesday. Sept. 25. Prayer meeting to day at Bro. Pitts conducted by Bro. Jackson.

Saturday. Sept 28. Prayer meeting to day was conducted by Bro. Pitts at his house.

Sabbath. Sept 29. Preaching to day was conducted by Bro. Jackson at Bro. Baldwin's house.

Expenses of the family for September were $15.36 or 21502 cash

Tuesday. Oct 1. This night I watched with Bro. Richards.

Wednesday Oct. 2. The meeting this P.M. was conducted by myself at Bro. Pitts.

Saturday. Oct. 5 Prayer meeting today was conducted by Bro. Baldwin at his house.

Sabbath. Oct 6. To day I preached from John 11. Chapter & part of the 56. verse & at the close of the sermon & distributed the Elements in the Lord's Supper, for the first time. (In Chinese)

Monday Oct 7. The Monthly Concert today was

held at Bro. Baldwins & was conducted by Bro. Cummings.

Wednesday, Oct. 9. Prayermeeting was conducted by Bro. Macloy at his house.

Saturday Oct. 12. Bro. Cummings conducted the prayermeeting today at his own house. Bro. Richards was present for the first time since his attack of illness.

Sabbath, Oct. 13. Bro. Macloy preached this house from the words "Ye are Christs".

Monday. Oct 14. U.B.C.F. Mission at Fatchan met today at Bro. Baldwins. & voted 900 for building dwelling houses for Bro. Johnson & myself on Nantai. having previously accepted the plans proposed by Bro. J. & myself.

Wednesday. Oct. 16 Bro. Pratt conducted the prayermeeting today at his house. — The old Carpenter agreed to build houses in Nantai for Bro. J. & myself for the sum granted by the Mission viz 900 dollars, according to the plans which we are to give him in a day or two.

Saturday, 19. This P.M. the prayermeeting was conducted by myself at Bro. Pratts. About 6. P.M. the old carpenter signed a duplicate copy of my plan for a house in Nantai, having taken one for himself. The duplicate, he left in my possession.

Sabbath, 20. Bro. Pratt preached this P.M. at his own house.

Wednesday 23. This Morning about one o'clock, Bro. White & myself started for the Mouth of the Min, & arrived at the Opium Station at 7. A.M. We returned to the Island about 1. P.M. Bro. Welton conducted the prayer meeting at Bro. Whites.

Saturday 26. Prayermeeting conducted by Bro. Johnson at his house.

Sabbath 27th. Bro. Welton preached today at the house of Bro. White.

Wednesday. Oct. 30. Bro. White conducted the prayer-meeting today at his own house.

Thursday. Oct. 31. This Morning Mrs. Cummings was safely delivered of a daughter.

My family expenses, including board 16.720 cash. for Oct. is 27383 cash or $19.57 cts. —

Friday. Nov. 1st. Drew from the Treasury of A.B.C.F.M. the sum of 25 dollars.

Saturday Nov. 2d. Usual prayer meeting of the mission was conducted by Bro. Pratt. at his own house.

Sabbath. Nov. 3d. Preaching today by Bro. White at his own house. The Sacrament was administered by Bro. Johnson.

Monday. Nov. 4. The monthly concert day was conducted by myself at Bro. Pratt's. making some remarks on John 3.16. =

Wednesday. 6th. Prayer meeting day was conducted by Bro. Baldwin at his house.

Saturday. Today, "7th", my wife & self visited Ō Ma Sang, & our English Brethren in the City. Mrs. B. remaining with them, I proceeded to Bau on our Swedish Brethren at Ta Ding Lē. but found them absent. We returned to Tong Chin about half past 3. P.M. — Bro. Baldwin conducted the prayer-meeting at his own house. Bro. Richards was present, probably for the last time, as he intends to set sail for America on Tuesday next.

Sabbath. 10th Nov. Bro. Baldwin conducted the exercises & preached today at his own house.

Monday. Nov. 11. Bro. Collins today returned from Hong Kong.

Tuesday. Nov. 12. 50. Today Bro. Richards went on Board Lorcha "No 7." bound for Amoy. On his return ~~W.H.~~

Wednesday. Nov. 13th Bro Collins conducted the prayer meeting this evening.

Thursday. This morning news received that Bro. Foot & Bro. Elgin yesterday while returning from the mouth of the River were attacked by pirates. Bro. F. escaped & Bro. E. was captured by Chinese.

Saturday. 16. Nov. 50 I conducted the meeting today by request of Bro. Cummings whose turn it was. At house of Bro. Potts, today a Chinese was brutally murdered by a foreigner.

Sabbath, 17th Nov. By request of Bro. Collins, I preached today. Phil 4:4.

Monday 18. Nov. This morning received letters from my Sister & from Bro. Sydee. He communicated the news of the death of Father Hamilton on the 5th of July.

Wednesday. 20. Nov. Bro. Jackson conducted the prayer meeting today at Bro. Baldwins.

Thursday. 21. Today. Mrs. Cummings infant died.

Friday, 22. Nov. 1850. The funeral of Mrs. C's infant was attended today. Bro. Johnson conducting the services.

Saturday. 23. Nov. 1850. The prayer meeting today was conducted by Bro. Johnson at his house.

Sabbath. 24th Nov. 1850. Preaching today by Bro. Jackson at the house of Bro. Bachelor.

Wednesday. 27th Nov. 1850. Bro. Maclay conducted the prayer meeting today at his own house.

Friday Nov. 29. 1830. Today I commenced reading the Scriptures & prayer & singing in the Chinese language with my teacher. Mrs. D. assisted in singing. We read the Lord's prayer as written by Matthew.

Saturday. Nov. 30. 1830. It's six months today since I arrived in Pakchau. — Continued the exercises in Chinese yesterday commenced, & intend to do so every day when my teacher is present. — Meeting conducted by Bro. Pratt in his Study. Family Expenses for November were 26093 cash or $18.64 cts

Sabbath. Dec. 1st. 1830. Bro. Macey today conducted the religious services & distributed the Elements of the Sacrament at his own house. His sermon was intended to be a General Sermon in relation to the loss of Bro. Frost & the relatives of some of the Missionaries whose friends have recently died.

Monday Dec 2. 1830. Drew from the Treasury {$20.} twenty dollars. Monthly Concert conducted by Bro. Johnson at his house.

Wednesday Dec. 4. 1830. Prayer-Meeting Bro. Johnson at his house. Bishop Smith.

Conducted by at Fuh Chau.

Saturday. Dec. 7. Breakfasted this morning at "Sing Kuong Sz." with Mess. Milton & Jackson. Bishop Smith & all the Brethren at Fuh Chau were also present except Bro. Collins. Prayer-Meeting was conducted by Br. Baldwin at his house.

Sabbath. Dec. 8. Today attended Service at the British Consulate in the City. Bishop Smith preached. The meeting was at two O'clock P.M.

Wednesday. Dec. 11th. 1850 Bro. Pratt conducted the prayer-meeting at his house. In the Evening. I went by invitation took tea at Bro. Maclay's where we met Bishop Smith, & Dr Bowring of Canton & most of the Protestant Missionaries of Fuhchau.

Saturday Dec 14. Bro. Cummings conducted the meeting this P.M. at his house.

Sabbath. Dec. 15. 1850. Preaching today by Bro. Pratt at his house.

Wednesday. 18th Dec. 1850. Prayer-meeting today at the house of Bro. White & conducted by Bro. Welton.

Saturday. Dec. 21st Prayer-meeting was conducted by myself at Bro. Pratts.

Sabbath. Dec. 22. 1850. Preaching by Bro. Welton at the house of Bro. White.

Monday. Dec. 23. 1850. Drew from the Treasury the sum of $24. {twenty four dollars} —

Tuesday Dec. 24. 1850. Sent {by the Mail Carrier to Amoy} a small box to Isaac Snyder. Auburn N.Y.

Wednesday Dec 23. Meeting today at Bro. White's conducted by himself.

Thursday Dec 26. Mrs. D. Mrs. Bolomin & Mr. B. & self today went around the city walls with Bro. Jackson & dined with him & Bro. Welton at "Ling Kuong St." This is the first time I have been around the city of Fuhchau on the wall.

Saturday. Dec. 28th. Prayer Meeting this day was conducted by Bro. Johnson. at his house.

Sabbath. Dec 29. 1830. Bro. White today read a sermon at its close & made some remarks suggested by the sermon.

Lord's day. Dec 31. 1830. Drew from the treasury $33. {$33.21}

Family expenses for the month of Dec. were 35579. or $25.41. —— including board bill 18000 cash.

Copy of a paper relating to my standing with the Treasury. handed to the Treasurer at the close of the year 1830! —

"Justus Doolittle in account with L. B. Post Treasurer of Fuh Chau Mission of the A.B.C.F.M.

Dr. ——

By Cash received since July 1st. 1830. —— $202.21

Cr.

To Salary since July 1st 1830. —— $165.73
To Cash paid Teacher —— $36.48
$202.21

Fuh Chau Dec. 31st. 1830."

Wednesday. Jan. 1st. 1851. The prayer meeting to day was conducted by Br. Baldwin at his house. I was absent from it for the first time since my arrival in this town. I think. I felt that I ought to stay at Ponasang & see to the work going on there.

Saturday Jan. 4 1851. Bro. Pratt conducted the meeting to day at his house.

Sabbath. Jan. 5. 1851 Bro. Baldwin to day preached. After the sermon, Bro. Pratt administered the Lords Supper.

Monday. Jan. 6. 1851. Bro. Jackson conducted the Monthly Concert this P.M. at Bro. Baldwins.

Wednesday Jan. 8. 1851. Prayer meeting was conducted by Bro. Cummings at his house.

Saturday. Jan. 11th 1851. Bro. Baldwin conducted the meeting this P.M. at his own house.

Sabbath Jan. 12. 1851. Bro. Cummings conducted the services & preached to day at his own house.

Wednesday Jan. 15. 1851. The prayer meeting was conducted by myself at Bro. Pratts. I read & made some remarks on. 13th Chap. of 1st Cor.

Saturday. Jan. 18th 1851. This P.M. the meeting was to have been conducted by Bro. Cum-

ning at his house. But in consequence of Mrs. C's illness & Dr. Melton's arriving there at the time appointed for the meeting, in order to perform a surgical operation, after prayer by Bro. Johnson the meeting was adjourned.

Sabbath. Jan. 19. 1851. Today preached from the last paragraph of the Sermon on the Mount.

Tuesday. Jan. 21. 1851. Drew from the Treasury the sum of $30. {thirty dollars}

Wednesday. Jan. 22. 1851. Bro. Johnson today conducted the meeting at his own house.

Saturday. 25. 1851. ~~Bro. Johnson~~ ~~preached today at his house.~~ I conducted the prayer meeting today at Bro. Pitts.

Sabbath. Jan. 26. 1851. Bro. Johnson today preached at his own house.

Wednesday. Jan. 29. 1851. Bro. Jackson today conducted the prayer meeting at the house of Bro. Baldwin.

Saturday Feb. 1st. 1851. Prayer Meeting was conducted by Bro. Pitts at his house. = Today is Chinese New Years.

Sabbath. Feb. 2d. Bro. Jackson preached at the house of Bro. Baldwin. Bro. Mitton administered the Sacrament.

Monday. Feb. 3d. Bro. Mosley conducted the Monthly Concert at his own house.

Wednesday. 5th. Feb. 1851. Bro. Mosley conducted the prayermeeting at his house.

Saturday 8th Feb. 1851. Bro. Johnson conducted the prayermeeting today at his house.

Sabbath. 9. Feb. 1851. Bro. Mosley preached today at his house.

Wednesday. 12th Feb. 1851. Bro. Pest conducted the prayermeeting at his house

Saturday. 15. Feb. 1851. Today we went to Ponasang to reside. Moved part of our things yesterday & part to day. Must wait for fair weather to move the rest. Was not able to attend the prayer meeting. Received a letter from Mrs. L. P. Hickok.

Sabbath. 16th. Bro. Pest preached at his house. In the evening Mrs. Baldwin was delivered of a son

Monday. Borrowed of Bro. Pest. $8.

Wednesday. 19th. Feb. 1851. Bro. Melton conducted the prayermeeting at Bro. Whites. I did not attend. Borrowed of Bro. White $10. Began this morning to read the New Testament in Chinese. Met Family prayers at Br. Shop. Matt.

~~Thursday. Feb. 19. 1851.~~

Thursday. Feb. 20. 1851. Drew from the Treasury $50. & paid borrowed money to Bro. Pest. $8.

Saturday. Feb. 22. 1851. Bro. Cumming conducted the prayer meeting at his house.

Sabbath. Feb. 23. 1851. Bro. Melton today preached at Bro. Whites.

Wednesday Feb. 26. Today, instead of the prayer meeting at Bro. Whites, the funeral services relating to the infant son of Bro. Baldwin was held at Bro. B's house. This son of Bro. B. died on the day preceding.

Friday, Feb. 28. 1851. The English Vice Consul at Fuh Chau, Mr. Connor died this morning at the Consulate in the City.

Saturday March 1st. 1851. This afternoon understanding that the funeral of Mr. Connor was to take place at 3 o'clock we went to the Consulate: but the burial of the deceased was deferred in consequence of interference on the part of the Chinese authorities in the City, prohibiting it inside of the walls.

Sabbath March 2d. 1851.

This morning had religious services with my household. My Teacher read the colloquial of the Bible said during the usual family prayers, & pleasing some parts. We explained the 10 commandments, & the preface to Milne's Sermons in Chinese. — We went to the Long Shin intending to be present at the burial of Mr. Connor. but were too late. Bro. White preached & distributed the elements of the Lord's

Sippa.

Monday. March 3. 1851. Bro. Pest

conducted the Monthly Concert at his own house,

I drew from the treasury $25

Tuesday March 4. The Fuh Chow Legeal Committee

to day commenced the revision of Genesis at the house of Bro. White.

Wednesday. March 5, Bro. Baldwin

conducted the Meeting at his house

Saturday March 8. Today Prayer

Meeting was conducted by myself at Ponasang for the

first time.

Sabbath. March 9. 1851 This P.M.

I attended meeting at Tong Chin Services conducted

by Bro. Baldwin at his own house.

Wednesday. Bro. Collins conducted

the prayer meeting at his own house.

Saturday. 15th 1851. Bro. Johnson

conducted prayer meeting at his own house at Ponasang

for the first time.

Sabbath. 16. Bro. Collins preached to

day at his house.

Monday. March 17th. 1851. Today

drew from the treasury the sum of $50. (fifty dollars)

Wednesday March 19. Bro. Cummings

to day ~~Conducted~~ the prayer Meeting at his house.

Saturday. Bro Pest Conducted the Meeting

at his house.

Sabbath, March 23d. 1851.
Br. Cummings preached today at this house,

Wednesday March 26. Bro. Mackey conducted the prayer meeting at this house, taking my turn at my request.

Friday. March 28. Today the Tuhchan Local Committee ordered its own dissolution.

Saturday. March 29. Bro. Baldwin conducted the prayer meeting today at this house.

Sabbath. Bro. Mackey preached today at his own house.

Monday. March 31. This P.M. we received 4 letters from relations & friends in the U.S.

Tuesday. April 1st. 1851. To day drew from the treasury the sum of $25.

Wednesday April 2. 1851 Br. Baldwin conducted the meeting at this house, in place of Bro. Jackson.

Saturday. Bro. Cummings conducted the meeting today at his house.

Sabbath. April 6. 1851. Bro. Baldwin preached today. in place of Bro. Jackson. He also administered the Sacrament.

Monday April 7. 1851. Bro. Milton ~~conducted the Monthly~~ Concert at the house of Bro. Pasl.

Wednesday. April 7. Bro. Johnson to day conducted the prayer-meeting at his house.

Saturday 12. April. Prayer-Meeting was conducted by a godly stranger.

Sabbath. 13. April. Religious services were conducted by Bro. Johnson at his house.

Monday. Bro. Baldwin, hearing that I was not well this morning kindly offered to take the meetings off my hands this week which I was glad to accept.

Wednesday. 16 April. 1851. Bro. Baldwin conducted the prayer meeting at his house. This Afternoon drew from the Treasury of the Board the sum of Fifty dollars.

May 22d. Drew the sum of $25.

May 31st. Drew the sum of $100.

June 11. Drew the sum of $11.

Copy of a proper statement of my standing with the Treasury handed in at the close of the 1st half of the year 1851.

" Lunatic Doolittle in account with L. B. Prest. Treasurer of Foochow Mission of A.B.C.F.M.

Dr.	Cr.
To Cash received since Jan. 1st 1851. —— $.366.	By Cash paid teacher $ 36.
	" " " for repairs " 73.75
	" " as salary " 256.25
	$.366.00
June 30th 1851.	June 30th 1851.

July 5th 1851, Drew the balance of $.100.—

Wednesday July 9th 1851. The Methodist Mission to Foochow was reinforced by the arrival of

July 14th. Rev. M. C. White was married

to Miss

Aug 26. Thursday. 1831. All the protestant Missionaries & children took tea with us this afternoon at 4 O'clock. In all 25. were present.

Aug. 27th 1831. Drew the sum of $25.

Copy of a letter sent to the Foreign Secretary of the American Board, on the 2d. Sept. 1831.

"Ponasang" Lark Chau, China, Sept. 1st. 1831.

Rev. Rufus Anderson, D.D.
Secretary A.B.C.F.M.

My Dear Friend & Brother,

Yesterday completed 15 months since the arrival of Mrs. Doolittle & myself at Lark Chau. I desire to embrace the occasion to write you briefly in relation to the dealings of God with us during this period.

First of all with feelings of sincere & lively gratitude, would I acknowledge the goodness of our Heavenly Father in granting to us, with a brief exception, very excellent health. Last spring for 4 or 5 weeks I was laid aside from my studies by an attack of intermittent fever. Mrs. D. has been ill only about a week since our arrival. The sea-voyage was of essential benefit to her health: about which you will doubtless ~~remember~~ recollect some fears were entertained previous to our embarkation. The climate here seems to be peculiarly adapted to the constitutions of Mrs. D. & myself. I am happy to state that at the present time the health of both of us is excellent.

On the 18th of June 1830. I began the study of the Chinese language under the tuition of a native teacher. On the 29th of Nov. following, I was enabled to commence the worship of God in this dialect by reading the Scriptures, singing & prayer. Family worship in Chinese has been continued every morning since that date except when providentially interrupted.

In consequence of the multiplied demands on my time in overseeing the workmen employed in building our house & making repairs on our premises, I have not been able to be as much in my study

with my teacher as I have desired. I have been compelled to learn to talk with the mechanics employed in relation to their work, or suffer the consequences of ignorance. The result of all this is, that my acquaintance with the spoken language is considerably more extensive than it would have been, if my time had been wholly spent in my study, while my knowledge of the written language is correspondingly more limited. I have found (just as I expected to find) that both the colloquial & the characters of this language are exceedingly difficult of acquisition. I think I have made as much progress in them both as could have reasonably been expected of me in the circumstances in which I have been placed. There remains much, very much to be acquired before I can fluently & intelligibly preach to this people in their vernacular idiom. Not designing to write at length in this letter about this language, I wish in addition only to say on this subject that I am not yet discouraged & that by the blessing of God on my studies I hope, before another year shall have elapsed, to begin to explain in public the way of salvation by Jesus to those of this people who may come to hear me.

On the 15th of Feb. last we moved into the house built for our use by the Mission. It is located on a small hill about two miles south of the city of Fukchau & 1 miles north of the River Min. The name of the hill is Ponaseng. The number of its inhabitants is probably about 6 or 7 hundred. There are, however, several thousands of Chinese ~~living~~ within 3 minutes walk from our house living to the north, west & south of us. In the same directions, within a walk of 20 or 25 minutes, there are many tens of thousands in the thickly settled & extensive suburbs of Nantai. Con-

sidered as a point of centre of Missionary labor, Ponasang is a very desirable residence.

It is encouraging to notice the great difference between the behavior & feelings of the inhabitants of this hill in relation to foreigners now & their behavior & feelings a year ago. At that time there was considerable opposition to the erection of dwellings here, & on several occasions the excitement among them against us was very great resulting in their turning away two of the brethren who came here to visit the place. At the present time almost all of them appear very friendly & are willing to talk with us, & not unfrequently do they salute us according to their custom by asking us if we have eaten. I have only to open the front gate to our premises & in a short time there is a greater or less number of men & women, boys & girls standing peacefully in the garden or looking in at the gate, glad to have an opportunity to see the house, receive our tracts or converse with us.

In conclusion; I would express my gratitude to God that in his providence I have been sent into the foreign field. I wish to thank the Committee of the Board that in accordance with one of the fondest desires of my heart, it designated to China. And it is not among the least of the occasions of my thankfulness both to God & the Board that my lot has fallen in the valley of the Min. I look forward to active Missionary labor among this people with feelings of intense & constant interest. A residence among them of 15 months in circumstances naturally calculated to discourage, has not produced the slightest desire to abandon the enterprise & return to the land of my birth. In this, "the land of my adoption", it is my ardent hope & prayer, I may be permitted to live &

toil as a Missionary of Christ, & when the time of my departure from the earth shall have come, in this, to cease from my labors & die

I am
Very Truly & Sincerely
Yours &c.

Julius Doolittle

P.S. I noticed in that number of the Missionary Herald which mentioned our sailing, a mistake in the name of the place of my residence. In all the Colloquies published during my Collegiate & Theological courses, "Middlebury Indiana" is stated to be my residence. In filling out the schedule presented to me in Boston Nov. 1849. I designed to state the same. I stated that my Father's residence at that time was "Paris Hill N.Y." (which I suppose was the occasion of the mistake in the Herald) but if I am not greatly mistaken that my own was "Middlebury Ind." I should be glad not only on my own account but also on account of many of my family relatives who are friends of the Board & readers of the Herald, & who know that "Paris Hill N.Y." was never my residence, if the mistake could be properly rectified

J. D.

The following is a Copy of a letter sent on the 2d. of September 1851. to the Treasurer of the A.M. Board.

"Fuh Chau, China, Sept. 2d. 1851

Henry Hill Esq.
Treasurer A.B.C.F.M.

Dear Sir.

Desiring to furnish funds for the purchase of some articles for me in Auburn N.Y. I have sent to my brother-in-law, Mr. Isaac Snyder of that city, an order on you as Treasurer of the A.B.C.F.M. for the sum of $50 (fifty dollars) - The order bears date "Fuh Chau China Sept 1st 1851" & is made payable to Mr. S. or his order. - Which you will do me the favor to pay on presentation & place the amount to my account.

Please also send a Copy of the Journal of Missions to Miss Augusta J. Hamilton Auburn N.Y. & place the subscription of the same to my account. Miss H. is Mrs. S's youngest sister whom she is desirous should have the reading of the Journal of Missions.

& oblige

Yours Truly

Lustus Doolittle"

Sept. 19. 1851. Drew from the Treasury the sum of $10. (ten)

Sept. 25th. 1851, Drew from the Treasury the sum of $15 (fifteen).

Sept 27. 1851, Drew from the Treasury the sum of $20. (twenty)

Oct. 6. Borrowed of Bro. Baldwin the sum of $5.

Oct. 8. 1851. Borrowed of Bro. Jackson the sum of $30. Returned $5. borrowed money to Bro. Baldwin

Oct 9th 1851. Mrs. Colder was delivered this morning of a son.

Oct. 10th 1851. Drew from the Treasury the sum of $50. (fifty)

Oct. 15th 1851. Paid Bro. Jackson $30. borrowed money.

Oct. 24th. 1851. Drew the sum of (50 dollars) $50.

Nov. 8th 1851. Drew from the treasury the sum of $50. (fifty).

Nov. 28th 1851. Borrowed of Bro. Baldwin the sum of $25 (twenty five)

Dec. 12th 1851. Drew the sum of $25 from the treasury. (twenty five).

Dec. 20. (Saturday) 1851. Borrowed of Bro Baldwin the sum of 25 dollars (twenty five.).

Wednesday Dec. 31. 1851. Drew from the treasury the sum of $36.28. Paid Bro. Baldwin the sum of $15. borrowed money.

The following is a Copy of a paper relating to my pecuniary standing with the Treasury handed in at the close of the year 1851.

"Justus Doolittle in account with L. B. Pest. Treasurer of Fuh Chau Mission of A. B. C. F. M.

Dr.

To Cash received since June 30. 1851. $370.28

Fuh Chau Dec. 31. 1851.

Cr.

By Cash paid out since June 30. 1851.

Services of teacher	$36.75
Tree	" 25.00
1776 ft. of red brick pavement	" 25.37
Other repairs on house premises	" 38.41
Chair hire for physician	" 1.00
Balance of salary for 1851	" 243.75
	$370.28

Fuh Chau Dec 31. 1851.

Missionary to direct, with his family, the northern ports. It is hoped that the change of climate for a few months, in connection with the voyage will favor his restoration to health. He intends to embrace the first favorable opportunity to proceed to Ningpo.

Mr. Johnson's health has been quite feeble during most of the time now reported. His voice failed so many several months ago as to oblige him to relinquish the greater part of his services in chapel. He thinks, however, that at the present time there is a gradual improvement in his voice and in his general health. Circumstances in connection with the failure of his health & voice, have led him seriously to contemplate an immediate return to the United States as the only probable means of its restoration. But such a thought has been a very painful one to him, & he does not yet feel prepared for so great & important a step, hoping that even here his health by a careful diet & exercise, & prudent use of his voice will be so far restored as to allow him to prosecute his missionary labors.

It is proper to add that Messrs. Baldwin, Cumming, & Dent, with their families feeling the need of a change of air & of relaxation from labor in the heat of the summer, have spent a period varying from one to three weeks on Mt. Kissong.

Schools.

Mr. Baldwin's school has diminished in number since the date of our last semiannual letter. It now contains only fifteen boys & eight girls. He ascribes the decrease mainly to three causes; namely, the removal of the abode of some, a leaving to learn trades in case of a few, & the swelling of the number at the opening of the school by a special effort of the teacher. This school about three months since was transferred from a room in the building then used as his chapel to the house formerly occupied by Mr. Johnson on Long Chiu, this house having been rented & fitted

up for the accommodation of the school.

Mr. Cummings school consists wholly of girls. & numbers 25. Their attendance has been pretty regular. In the month of August, his school was removed from a room in the basement of his dwelling-house into a school house built for the purpose & located but a few rods from his premises.

Mr. Stimson's school was opened about the first of July in a room in the building occupied as his chapel. It has averaged about 14 scholars.

Mr. Pratt's school has averaged about 25 scholars.

Each of these schools, when health & the performance of other duties have permitted, has been visited at least daily by him who has had charge of it, for the purpose of examining the scholars on the studies of the day, this examination being preceded or followed by prayer. It is hoped that in this way a considerable amount of religious truth has been communicated to these children which will not be forgotten or which will not be without its influence on them in their riper years.

Chapels.

The building previously occupied by Mr. Bordwine as his chapel was given up in Nov. at the close of the first year's rent. The chief reason for this measure was that it was not considered a suitable place for a permanent chapel.

Mr. Cummings has not been able to procure a chapel. At one time, the prospect was very favorable for securing one located directly in front of his school-house. The rent money was even paid, & the writings drawn. But in consequence of difficulty in obtaining actual possession, the writings were given up, & the money advanced was receipted as rent for the school-house received in advance. We are in hopes that the place may be hereafter secured. It is considered a desirable location for a chapel.

The following is a Copy of a View of Fuh Chau Mission, forwarded to the Missionary Rooms at Boston, by the authority of said Mission.

"Annular Tabular View — for the year 1851.

Name of the Mission, Fuh Chau. Name of the Station, Fuh Chau. Preachers 5. Females 5. Total 10. Places for stated preaching 4. Average Congregation at Station on the Sabbath. 50 Free Schools. 4. Male pupils 54. Female pupils 33. Total number of pupils 87. Cost of schools, &c. #524.82. Mission Library, Whole No. of Volumes. 216. No. received last year, 89. Of the 89 received last year. 65 volumes were added from Rev. Wm. L. Richards Library. Whole No. of Volumes printed during the year, 100 copies of Matthew's Gospel have been purchased of the Meth. Episc. Miss. No. of tracts printed during the year 6,500 Pages of Scripture. 8,800. Pages of tracts 231,000. Charge to American Tract Society. #19.40. Charge to other Societies. viz. Am. Board. #15.53. Whole No. of Copies in native language printed during the year. 6,600. Whole No. of pages in native language printed during the year. 239,800. Whole cost of printing during the year. #34.93. Whole No. of Copies from the beginning. 54,300. Whole No. of pages from the beginning 1,722,000. Books & Tracts distributed during the year 8,426. Books & Tracts now in depository. 3,874. Number of Houses of Missionaries 5. Value of these Houses. #. 3420. Number of School-houses #. 4. Value of the property consisting of 2 Copies of Morrison's Dictionary, Complete: 1 Copy of Morrison's Syllabic Dict. 3 Medhurst's Hokien Dictionaries; 3 Medhurst's Mandarin do: 1 Iron Safe: & printing blocks for Chinese tracts. — Value Unknown.

#. Including rent of Mr. Baldwin's School room, its repairs & furniture amounting to #50.87: Also the cost of building Mr. Cummings's School house #63. & the rent of the lot on which it stands for four years paid in advance #85.

This is the original cost of these houses & does not include the repairs which have been made on them.

Two of these houses are rented & occupied as Chapels.

Rev. Dr. Anderson.

Dear Brother

In accordance with the vote of the Mission I send you the Annual Tabular View of the Fuh Chau Mission for the year 1851.

Very Sincerely

Yours Doolittle"

Fuh Chau Jan 5th 1852.

{Copy of the Semi-annual letter of the Fuh Chau Mission, for the last half of the year 1851. sent to the Missionary Rooms at Boston}

Fuh Chau, China, Dec 31st. 1851.

Rev. Rufus Anderson, D.D.
Sec. A.B.C.F.M.

Dear Brother,

In submitting to you our letter for the half year ending with Dec. 31st. 1851, we propose to arrange the principal part of what we have to say respecting our labors for that period under the heads of Health; Schools; Chapels; Religious Exercises on the Sabbath; & Other Missionary Labors.

Health. While the health of the rest of the Mission continues to be about the same as at the close of the preceding half of the year, we regret to say that the health of Messrs. Baldwin & Johnson is not as good. Most of the time during the months of August & September last, Mr. Baldwin was prevented from using his voice as usual in consequence of a lingering cold which affected his organs of speech. Early in Oct. he suffered from a sudden & serious attack of the acute bronchitis. Since that time by the advice of his physician, he has refrained from speaking the Chinese language, except in family services, in the examination of his school, & in the transaction of necessary business with the Chinese. He has however pursued his studies during a part of this period. We think that at least two thirds of the time for the past six months, his health has not permitted him to do full service as a Missionary. The danger in his case is that the disease, referred to, will terminate in the chronic bronchitis. That attack in Oct. was followed by an attack of diarrhea which still continues unchecked. There is great danger that this complaint will also become chronic. In view of the state of his health, the Mission have given him per-

Mr. Johnson commenced religious services in his Chapel about the first of July.

Mr. Pest has continued to occupy the building as his Chapel which he rented for that object two or three years ago.

There 3 Chapels have been visited by those who have had charge of them several times a week for the purpose of distributing tracts & expounding the scriptures. These exercises have been sometimes conducted with prayer. Mr. Johnson had for a limited time a daily exercise in his Chapel. But the failure of his health compelled him to visit his Chapel less frequently. In these exercises a good number of Chinese have been usually present, sometimes upwards of a hundred, some of whom have listened with apparent interest to the truth.

Religious Exercises on the Sabbath.

Messrs Baldwin & Johnson (when health has permitted them to do so.) have held religious services in their Chapels on the Morning of the Sabbath; Messrs Cummings & Pest in the compounds in which their dwelling-houses are located. These services have been conducted with prayer, with the expounding of the word of God, & in a majority of instances with singing. The Chinese Members of their households, their teachers & the children in their Schools have been required to attend. The number of Chinese who have been present at these public services, not connected with our families, has been quite fluctuating, depending a great deal on the state of the weather.

At Mr Cummings's exercise, during the warm season, the number was quite encouraging. Sometimes about 150 different persons have been present at the same exercise, tho' not all of them have been present at the same time.

Mr. Johnson's custom has been on Sabbath morning to meet with his School; read & expound a portion of the scriptures, opening & closing the exercise with prayer, his teacher, servants, & occasionally other Chinese being present. Immediately after this, he had his preaching service in his Chapel. His failing health caused him, several Months ago, to relinquish this exercise, which he has not thought prudent to resume till quite recently.

Mr. Pratt's public exercise on the Sabbath has generally numbered about 40 individuals.

Other Missionary Labors.

Last Spring, Messrs Baldwin & Cummings formed the plan of visiting in Company once a week the villages in the vicinity of Fuhchau, for the purpose of addressing the people on the truths of the Bible & for the distribution of tracts. During the last six months this labor has been much interrupted by the illness of Mr. Baldwin. It has been prosecuted as far as health & strength, have permitted. No nothing of special interest has occurred in connection with these efforts yet the prospect for itinerating in the neighboring villages, they regard as promising.

Mr. Pratt has continued the meeting for native females once a week commenced during the first half of the last year. A few have been present at each exercise, tho' the number usually attending has seldom exceeded twenty.

So far as health & a discharge of the various other duties which have devolved upon us have permitted, we all have endeavored to qualify ourselves for greater usefulness as Missionaries to this people, by studying their language. The writer having neither School nor Chapell, & not being able to conduct public religious services in Chinese, has made the acquisition of this dialect his chief pursuit.

In concluding that part of our letter which relates to our labors, for the past six months, we desire to express our regret that we are unable to report to you any hopeful

movings among this people or any instances of earnest & serious solicitude in regard to the salvation of the soul. Such intelligence from this place, we know, would gladden & encourage you & the Church at home, as it would gladden & encourage us in the prosecution of our work. Some seed has been sown; & tho a part may have fallen by the wayside, a part upon stony places, & a part among thorns, we trust & pray that at least a few may have fallen into good ground, which in due time the Great Lord of the harvest will cause to bear fruit, to be gathered into his garner. —

We received the melancholy intelligence of the death of Rev. Wm L. Richards by the Rev. Mail. The intelligence of his death & its attendant circumstances was kindly communicated by his companion on the voyage, Rev. Geo. Coomes. Mr. Cummings at our request has drafted some resolutions expressing our feelings in view of this event, which we have authorised him to forward to you in our behalf. —

It may not be out of place in this letter simply to state that the residence of Rev. Mr. Milne, M.D. of the English Mission, located in the city of Fuh Chau, was violently entered about two months ago, by a large number of Chinese who assembled near it to celebrate a festival, & property to the estimated value of $400. either taken away or destroyed. This much has since been paid him by the civil authorities as compensation for the damages sustained on that occasion. —

Before daylight on the morning of the 23d inst. a very deplorable loss of life occurred on the occasion of a fire which broke out on the south side of the river Min between the houses of Messrs. Cummings & Rist. The bridge joining the island of Long Shan to the south bank of the river was soon very densely crowded by spectators. A certain officer with his soldiers endeavored to clear a passage for himself from the island to the scene of the fire, through the crowd on this bridge.

In their efforts to escape the blows of the soldiers, they pressed to the sides of it, where the heavy stone barrier or railing at a certain place on the lower side of the bridge suddenly gave way & a large number of Chinese fell into the river. In the panic which followed, over sixty were trampled to death on the bridge. Of those who fell into the river, numbers were rescued by boats, & the bodies of more than fifty have been recovered. How many were drowned whose bodies have not been found, it is impossible to ascertain. The building used by Mr. Pest as a chapel, being situated in the neighborhood of the fire was broken open & plundered of every thing that could be carried off. —

We had the pleasure of welcoming, in July last, to this field of Missionary labor, a reinforcement of the Meth. Epis. Mission, consisting of Rev. Mr. Wiley M.D. wife & child, Rev. Mr. Colder & wife, & Miss Seely. Miss S. was subsequently married to Rev. Mr. White of the same Mission. Dr. Wiley, assisted by Mr. White, several months since, opened a hospital for the benefit of the Chinese. It is the design of this Mission to erect during the coming year a suitable building for a hospital, should it be deemed sufficient by their Board at home. —

Previous to the arrival of Dr. Wiley, we employed Dr. Welton of the English Mission as our physician & voted a small remuneration, per quarter, for medicines & for his services. Soon after his arrival, however, our Mission desiring each of its members to feel entirely free in the employment of a medical adviser in case of illness, resolved that the choice should be left altogether to the one who might need such services. Accordingly, Dr. Wiley has, also, been invited to render medical assistance in our families. His professional attendance has been very promptly & very kindly given, whenever invited. The same remark is true in relation to Dr. Welton. This assistance in our illness, we desire thankfully to acknowledge. —

Your letter bearing the dates of June 4th & 5th 1851, reached us on the 25th of Sept. last. We take pleasure in finding that the course which it has been the aim of this Mission to pursue, "so far as congregations & individual responsibility are concerned" corresponds so nearly with the "plan sketched" in your letter & meets so entirely with your approbation. —

We are very glad to learn that the Prudential Committee of the Board have regarded with favor our request for a physician (acquainted with dentistry) some time since communicated to the Rooms; & have "resolved to send one as soon as a suitable man could be obtained." We feel that in the circumstances in which we are placed, we need a physician who is a member of our own Mission. We number five families; & to attend upon us in our sickness requires not a little of the time & the medicines of the physicians in our sister Missions. Besides, we apprehend that serious embarrassment may arise from the fact that there are two physicians here, making it necessary for each family in our Mission to choose between them in soliciting medical advice in cases of illness. While there was only one physician here, we did not experience the embarrassment to which we allude, its occasion being wanting. From various circumstances existing at present, we feel that it will be very difficult for us to make a selection which shall be in its results, at the same time safe peaceful & satisfactory. We look, therefore, for the arrival of a physician to be connected with our Mission, with feelings of peculiar interest. We trust that the Committee will soon succeed in finding a suitable man who shall come & join us.

In behalf of the Mission

Very sincerely
Gustus Doolittle

Thursday Jan. 1st. 1852. Drew from the Treasury the sum of $100. dollars (one hundred). Paid Bro. Baldwin $35. dollars (thirty five) being the balance of money borrowed last Dec.

Jan. 5th Monday, Bro. Jackson left Fuhchau.

Jan. 22d. Thursday, 1852, Bro. Baldwin left Fuhchau for Ningpo.

Feb. 9th. 1852 Monday. Drew from the Treasury the sum of $25 (twenty five)

Feb. 18. Wednesday. 1852. Drew from the treasury $50. (fifty)

March 1st. 1852. To day paid 5000 Cash as bargain money for a chapel & school-room premises. Drew from the treasury the sum of $100. (One hundred) — Heard of the death of Mrs. Doolittle

March. 8th. 1852. Opened School.

March. 17th. Wednesday. 1852. This morning a little past 5 o'clock Mrs. D. was delivered of a pair of twins, a boy & girl, both dead.

March. 24th. Drew {by Bro. Johnson} from the Treasurery the sum of $50 (fifty)

March 31st. 1852. Drew from the Treasury the sum of $50. (fifty).

April 22. Thursday. Drew from the treasury the sum of $50 (fifty)

April 24. Saturday. 1852 Bro. Baldwin & his family returned from Bishop & Shanghai.

May 15. 1852, Drew from the treasury the sum of $20 (twenty).

Sabbath, May 16. 1852. To day Mrs. Maclay gave birth to a boy.

May 25. 1852 This Morning Mrs. White gave birth to a boy. which died 2 hours afterwards.

May 27. To day held my first Religious service in my Chapel.

May 29. Drew from the Treasury the sum of $. 25 (twenty five)

Copy of a letter received June 7th 1852 from Rev. Dr. Anderson.

"

Missionary House, Boston
Feb. 7. 1852.

Rev. Justus Doolittle
Fuh Chau
My Dear Brother.

Having completed a letter to your Mission, I will write a few words in acknowledgment of your letter of Sept. 1st. It is always an interesting critical question with us, how our Missionaries will stand the climate, & it is matter of thankfulness to receive your statements as to the experience of Mrs. Doolittle & yourself. I hope that you will never feel like remitting due precautions. A great deal of the failure in Missionary health has doubtless been for want of them. Experience is observed to improve the healthfulness of particular stations. May the Gracious Lord give you both length of days & great usefulness as Missionaries of the Lord Jesus.

You remark that, as the result of providential circumstances, your acquaintance with the spoken language is greater, than with the written. I know not how this will work in the long run, but of the importance of the spoken language there can be no question. It is the one in which the Gospel is to be & must be preached. I do not know enough to feel confident in my judgment, but it seems to me the tendency among missionaries (or at least the temptation) in China, is to give an undue comparative importance to the written language over the spoken. It seems to me that our proper course, as Missionaries, is not only to preach the Gospel in the language wherein the people were born (their vernacular spoken dialect,) but to write & print it in that language, if it be not already. If there be actually a variety of spoken languages in China, as there seems

to be, ~~then~~ would I write & print the Gospel in these languages whatever ~~[illegible]~~ becomes of the great heterogeneous nation in consequence of it. It is as missionaries, & not politicians or political reformists, we live & labor.

But I did not think of getting on this subject when I began. I have probably said enough upon it in my letter to the missionaries.

I congratulate you Mrs D. and thank God, in view of your home-feelings in your present post of duty. Be faithful unto death, & a glorious crown will await you entrance to the other world. Though I may not be able often to write you individually, I shall be happy to receive letters as often as you are able to write ~~[illegible]~~ me, which I beg you to do very freely.

Desiring affectionate regards to (I probably did not mean to add Mrs. Doolittle) Mrs Anderson would joine were she at hand, I am, as ever

Most truly yours

R. Anderson

Sec. of A.B.C.F.M.

P.S. If the Editor has not made the correction as to your former place of residence, which you perceive, it must have been because he has no convenient way in the hurry of correcting such errors. His habit is, in the absence of positive information, to append the paternal home as the place of residence. I presume the Memorandum is right, & I presume Mr. Dole will not see right in the list of missionaries he is making out.

Sabbath June 12th 1852. This P.M. about 3 o'clock Mrs Pitch was delivered of a daughter.

Monday June 16. 1852. Drew the sum of $35. (thirty five)

Friday June 25. Appointed by the Mission Postmaster in place of Mr. Bridgman resigned.

Saturday June 26, 1852. A company from the Sloop of War (US.) Plymouth arrived at Hongchow this morning.

The following is a copy of a paper handed to the Treasurer of Fuh Chau Mission, relating to my pecuniary standing with it.

Lucius Doolittle in account with L. B. Pitch, Treasurer of the Fuh Chau Mission of A. B. C. F. M.

Dr —	Cr — By Cash paid out on Mission account since Dec. 31. 1851. Viz: —	
To cash received since Dec. 31. 1851. $505.00	Private teacher	$32.14
To Account at Batavia, 50.25	Expense of School	" 10.22
$555,25	Rent for chapel 3 years in advance	" 100.00
	Building of chapel	" 60.00
	Repairs connected with chapel	" 4.72
	Present to Builder of chapel	" 5.00
	Services in securing chapel	" 8.00
	Furniture for school room & chapel	" 9.32
	Scriptures purchased of Methodist Mission	" 3.00
	Tracts " " " "	" .28
	Expense of Medical attendance	" 3.15
	And Repairs on house	" 1.10
	Received as balance	$323.32
		$555,25

Fuh Chau China
June 29. 1852.

Fuh Chau China
June 29. 1852

July 5th 1852. Monday. Drew from the Treasury the sum $25 (twenty five.)

July 10th Saturday. 1852 Mrs. D. & myself went to Kusang this morning.

July 15th Thursday. 1852. This P.M. returned to Ponasang. Mrs. D in the morning leaving left Kusang

July 18th (eighteenth). 1852. Sabbath. This P.M. about 6 o'clock Ellen Maclay died.

July 19. 1852 To day Ellen Maclay at 1 o'clock, was buried.

July 28. Wednesday. 1852, Drew the sum $50. (fifty)

Aug. 11. Wednesday 1852. 10 h o'clock A.M. Mrs. Cuming was delivered of a boy. — A violent storm commenced yesterday P.M. & still continues

Aug. 23 Monday. Leng Sing Sang to day commenced school with 5 scholars.

Aug. 27th. Wednesday. 1832 Drew the sum of $25. {Twenty five}

Sept. 1. 1832. To day closed school. having only 5 scholars. Drew from the Treasury the sum of $40 {forty}

Sept. 21. 1832. To day Ling Sing Sang began in the basement of the house. with 6 scholars.

Sept. 22. Wednesday 1832 Drew the sum of $50. (fifty).

Oct. 20. Wednesday Borrowed of Rev. R. G. Macloy the sum of $30 (thirty).

Oct. 23. Saturday. 1832. Drew from the treasury the sum of $50. (fifty)

Oct. 26th. Thursday 1832 To day the Chinese boy came to live with me, He returned home to board on the 24th of Nov. 1832.

Oct. 30th Saturday. 1832 Today the Chinese came to live with me. They declined remaining & returned home (treat) on the 16th of Nov. 1832.

Nov. 11th Thursday. 1832 Bro White moved with his family & furniture into the house once occupied by Mr Compton. near my chapel.

Nov. 17th Wednesday. 1832 Drew from the Treasury the sum of $35 (thirty five)

Nov. 29. Monday 1832. Paid 50.000 cash as rent for the premises at Ponasang.

Saturday. Dec. 4. 1832. Drew from the Treasury the sum of $50. (fifty).

Monday Dec. 6. 1832. This P.M. about 5½ o'clock Rev. S. Johnson & wife embarked on the Leocha No. 29, on his return to U.S.A., Bro. Baldwin gave him an order on H. Hill Esq. which includes $17.50. for me.

Thursday Dec. 13. 1832. Rev. Mr. C. C. White & wife left Tuh Chau, about 11 o'clock A.M. for the Opium ships on his way to the U.S.A. I gave him an Order, dated ~~[illegible]~~ 21st inst on H. Hill Esq. for $36.00 of which sum $8.25. was on account of Bro. Cummings.

Tuesday. Dec. 28. 1832. Dismissed my teacher "Mong".

Dec. 29. Wednesday, 1832, Received the sum of $6.15 (six dollars & fifteen cents). To day a new teacher "Sick" Came.

The following is a copy of a paper handed in to the treasurer of this Mission, relating to my pecuniary affairs for the last 6 months of the year of 1832.:—

"Justus Doolittle in account with L.B.

Prest Treasurer A.B.C.F.M. Mis Mission at Fuh-Chau.

Dr. —	Cr.
To Cash received since June 30. 1832 $331.15	By cash paid out on Mission account since June 30th 1832. —
	Private teacher - - - $36.43
	Half years rent for the premises at Poneasang - - " 66.08
	Expense of school — " 23.85
	Expense for repairing & fitting chapel " 3.00
	Scriptures purchased of Meth. Mission " 3.00
	Incidence for the 4th years rent for chapel " 6.83
	Engraving & publishing Hymn book " 4.90
	Repairing mill - - - - " 6.73
	Repairing house - - - - " .32
	Loss on money drawn in July. - " .50
	Inland postage - - " 2.33
	Balance of Salary for 1832 " 176.68
	$331.15

Fuh Chau
Dec. 31. 1832

Justus Doolittle

Fuh Chau
Dec. 31. 1832

Justus Doolittle"

Saturday. January 1st. 1853. Yesterday drew fifty dollars. Which is to be recorded as drawn to day on my accounts with this mission.

To day paid Bro. Macfay the sum of $30. (thirty dollars) borrowed Oct 20. 1852.

Jan. 10. Monday 1853, Borrowed of Bro. Baldwin the sum of $20. (twenty). Yesterday this morning at two o'clock Mrs. B. was delivered of a daughter.

Jan. 9.

Saturday. Jan. 22. 1853. Drew the sum of ten dollars ($10.00) from the treasury.

Wednesday. Jan. 26. 1853. Drew from the treasury the sum of $25. (twenty five)

Wednesday. Feb. 16. 1853. Drew from the treasury the sum of $50 (fifty) Paid Bro. Baldwin the sum of $20.00 (twenty) borrowed Jan. 16. 1853.

Wednesday. Feb. 23. 1853. Drew the sum sum of $50. (fifty).

Feb. 25. Friday, Paid the quarters rent for the premises at Penang in advance $32.60. (thirty two & sixty cents)

Feb. 26. 1853. Saturday. Boys school commenced.

March 1. 1853. Tuesday. Girls school commenced with only 9 scholars.

The following is a copy of a letter sent to H. Hill Esq. on the 8th of March 1833.

"Fuh Chau China March 8th 1833.

H. Hill Esq.
Treasurer A.B.C.F.M.
Dear Sir.

Early last summer I received a letter from Mr. Isaac Snyder, Auburn N.Y., stating that in the latter part of Jan. 1832, he had sent from that City by ship a box directed to me. Boxes & packages shipped from Boston at several different times since Jan. 1832, have been received at Fuh Chau by those for whom they were designed, but that box is not among them. I have not heard of its having been shipped from Boston, nor of its having been received at the Rooms. May I ask that if said box has not been received at the Rooms, you will please immediately inform Mr. Snyder of the fact; & if it has been received, but has remained forgotten & overlooked all this time, you will forward it to Fuh Chau by earliest opportunity.

Although my experience connected with the obtaining of articles from America is very discouraging, I wish to make another experiment & therefore by your assistance in the purchase & forwarding of 3 stoves of the pol-

lowing Name & Description Viz –

1 No. 4. Excelsior Stove for Wood, made by R. R. Finch & Co. Peekskill N.Y.
2 No. 3 Excelsior stoves do. do. do. do. do. ——
2 Lengths & 2 Elbows of pipe for the No. 4. Stove.
3 do & 2 do, do, do, 2 No. 3. stoves.

These are several of these Stoves in Fitchburg. We are well pleased with them & desire to obtain some like them. They were purchased of W. W. Miller, No. 45, (or 215 (I am not certain which of the two places)) Water St. New York City at the price of $4.50. for the large & $4.00 for the smaller kind: pipe boxing &c extra. If they can not be found in Boston, I prefer that they should be obtained from N. Y. City rather than that any other pattern should be purchased for me. I desire to obtain the stoves for use next winter if practicable. Please place their cost & charges to my account.

Yours &c.
Tory Snively
Justus Doolittle.

March 12. 1853. Saturday Recd the sum of $25, (twenty five)

March 23. 1853. Wednesday. Recd the sum of $25. twenty five. from the treasury.

April (Saturday) 2. 1853. Recd the sum of $50. (fifty.)

April (Wednesday.) 20 1853. Recd the sum of $50. (fifty).

Copy of a letter sent to the Rooms April 30. 1833.

Fuh Chau China April 28. 1833.

Rev. Rufus Anderson D.D.
Sec. A.B.C.F.M.

Dear Sir

Your letter of Feb. 7th 1832 was received on the 7th of June last. It was on occasion of much pleasure to both Mrs. Doolittle & myself to receive your affectionate congratulations & your friendly suggestions.

You have been duly informed by the semi-annual letters of the Mission for 1832. of the sudden breaking up of a large & flourishing school under my charge thirteen months since, in consequence of the panic which prevailed among our teachers at that time. Subsequently for several months, I could not find any teacher willing to open a school, such was the fear of arrest & imprisonment by the authorities of the city. In the school which I at length succeeded in engaging a teacher to open in the basement of my house in Sept. last, I was obliged to begin with 6 scholars. The number gradually increased so that at the end of the year some 18 or 20 different boys had attended.

It is with no small degree of gratitude that I speak of the different state of things at the present date. The fear has entirely subsided. The prejudice & ill feeling which from the beginning have existed against us at Ponasang seem to be giving way. I have two schools in the lower story of my house. One is a school of more than 30 boys & the other is a school of less than 10 girls. The boys school is quite as large & even more intelligent than the one I had a year ago.

some 5 or 6 of them are 16 years old, & only 4 or 5 are less than 10. Eight or 9 of the largest & most forward of the number are engaged in the study & version into the dialect of this place, of the Gospel of John & an extended catechism on the doctrines & requirements of the Gospel. Six or 8 of the less advanced pupils are engaged in the study of the colloquial of a smaller catechism & of a tract in colloquial, on the soul, which is published by the Mission. The Gospel of John & these two catechisms are translated from the Classical style into the Colloquial of Fuk Chau by myself aided by my personal teacher & the teacher of the boys school, portion by portion, as they are needed by the pupils. They are written in manuscript. The publications of the Mission with the exception of the tract on the soul are all in the classical style. Until the past year, the books used in the schools in Fuk Chau under the care of Missionaries have been written entirely in the classical style, making it very difficult for any, except the most advanced pupils to understand the meaning. The preparation of books in the colloquial style, removes this difficulty, rendering the sense at once intelligible to the pupil. It was the want of such books for use in my schools that induced me, although imperfectly acquainted with the language, to engage in the labor of translating into this dialect the books to which reference has been made. This kind of labor has already been of great benefit in acquiring the spoken language, inasmuch as my attention has been particularly directed to the study of the best expressions for making the doctrines & duties of the Gospel intelligible to the minds of children. The Mission will suitably soon publish some tracts & portions of the N.T. in colloquial which I shall immediately introduce into the schools. My experience during a few months is very decidedly in favor of the colloquial instead of the clas-

ical Style for the use of pupils.

During the last year I endeavored separately to find a teacher to open a girls school, but in vain. About two months since, the teacher I was employing in the boys school a year ago when it was broken up, commenced such a school on the premises. The number of girls is quite small. The fact that some a few persons in this neighborhood are willing to let their girls come to our home to receive instruction on the Christian religion, betokens a change in the state of feeling relating to us which is very encouraging, & which we mention with gratitude. Mr. Doolittle has the principle care of this school & takes great interest in it.

In consequence of a sore throat, I have been very reluctantly compelled for several months past to diminish the number of my religious services in my chapel. For more than a month, indeed, I was able to speak but a few minutes during my visits to it. I hope, however, soon to resume my usual number of exercises in the chapel in addition to the daily care of the schools at my house. I have no news of special importance to communicate in relation to my labors in the chapel. Most of the Chinese present at these exercises usually listen to the truth presented in a respectful manner, but I have no evidence that any in this neighborhood are at all interested in the subject of salvation by Jesus Christ. They all love darkness rather than light.

I am happy to be able to add that the general health of Mrs. Doolittle & myself is very good. We are still of the opinion that this climate agrees with our constitutions. In relation to my own health, I think, that it is better than it would

have been, had I remained in the United States.

Mrs. Doolittle writes in her
~~fictitious~~ regards

Yours truly,

Mrs Doolittle

Monday May 2d. 1853. To day dismissed
~~the teacher of the Girls school.~~
Miss Bridgman

May 3. 1853. To day called on the
teacher for the girls school. Name. Mary

Monday. May. 9. 1853. Drew from the treas-
ury the sum of $25. (twenty five)

Rev. Peter Parker D.D. arrived at Fuchau on
the steamer Spitfire and sailed
the afternoon of Saturday. May 8. 1853. having been wrecked on
Formosa about 11 days. about 11 o'clock on the succeeding Monday night,
viz. May 2d. with the loss of 30, out of 101 souls. Dr. P. left Fuchau
on the afternoon of Tuesday. May 10. 1853.

May 12. Thursday. 1853. Rev. Mr. Maclay & family
& Rev. Mr. Colden & family left Fuchau for Hongkong
Bought of Rev. Colden 3 tables. (5 dollars). 1 stove (4½ dollars)
& 1 chair (1½ dollars) in all amounting to $11. (eleven) to be paid at
the end of a year provided I do not leave Fuchau on account
of the rebellion before a year expires.

Copy of a letter received from Henry Hill Esq. on Saturday May 14th 1853.

"Boston Feb. 12. 1853

Dear Sir, In reply to your letter of yesterday, I would state that the box which I received Jan. 31. 1853, agreeably to my letter to you of that date was put on board the Ship Strabo Feb. 25. & a receipt sent to Messrs. Syme Muir & Co. Hong Kong; & a duplt. receipt to Mr. S. W. Williams, Canton, as the same receipt embraced a bundle for Mr. Williams, one for Mr. Pest. Fuh Chau, & one for Mr. Doty Amoy. The Strabo arrived at Hong Kong July 20. was at Shanghai a week after, & is soon expected here. Messrs Syme Muir & Co. are the agents to whom our Missionaries requested us to send packages for them, & I presume they received & forwarded the box for Mr. Doolittle. I do not know how often they have opportunities bound to Amoy. You are doubtless aware that no ships sail from here for Fuh Chau.

I send to Mr. Doolittle a copy of this letter

Yours very respectfully —
H. Hill

Mr. Isaac Snyder
Auburn
N.Y.

Saturday. May 21. My old private teacher "Hong" began teaching my girls school. —

Monday. May 23. 1853. Drew the same of $20. (twenty).

Wednesday May 25 1853. Drew the same of $20. (twenty)

Monday May 25, 1833, Paid in advance the quarter rent for the premises at Poranoy $29.56 (twenty nine dollars & fifty six.)

Friday, June 3rd 1833, drew the sum of $10. (ten).

Thursday, June 1833 Rev. Charles Gutzlaff & wife arrived at Tuh Shau to join the enterprising American Board. — Drew the sum of $25. (twenty five dollars.) 20

Friday June 10, 1833. Paid the sum of 10000 cash ($5.56 (five fifty six)) in advance for the rent of Poranoy premises, paid as a tax.

Wednesday. June 22. 1833. Drew the sum of $50. (fifty).

The following is a copy of a paper handed in to the treasurer of the Mission relating to my pecuniary standing for the 1st six months of the year 1853. —

"Gustus Doolittle in account with L. B. Pratt Treas. new A.B.C.F.M. Mission at Foochow, China.

Dr.	Cr.
To cash received since Dec. 31, 1852 $485.00	By Cash paid out on Mission account since Dec. 31, 1852,
	Repairs on house — $. 100.00
	Rent for houses at Ponasang — " 67.72
	Expense of Boys' school — " 52.30
	Expense of Girls' school — " 23.69
	Hire of private teacher — " 83.89
	Expense of chapel — " 4.00
	Inland Postage — " 1.60
	Scriptures of Methodist Mission " 1.00
	Returned as salary — " 200.80
	$485.00

Gustus Doolittle
Foochow
June 30, 1853.

Foochow June 30, 1853

Gustus Doolittle"

July 2d Saturday 1853, Drew the sum of $25.
(Twenty five)

July 28th, Wednesday 1853. Drew the sum of $13. (Thirteen)

Aug. 3d. Drew the sum of $25. Maximum.
(Twenty five Mexican)

Monday, Aug 10. 1833. Drew $25.

(twenty five Mexican dollars)

Saturday Aug. 13. 1833. Dismissed Daly scho[illegible]
of boy. Reason too few.

Monday. Aug. 16. 1833 Drew the
sum of $20. (Spanish) $.50 (Mexican).

Tuesday Aug. 3. 1833. Commenced bid[illegible]
School, in Government. Nine pupils. Again singing [illegible]

Thursday.
~~Monday~~ Aug. 25. 1833. Paid $25.56
(~~twenty five~~ fifty six) balance of one ~~the 4~~ quar[illegible]
of the premium on Monsang.

Friday Aug. 26th. 1833. Today received
the box shipped on board Ship "Strabo". Feb. 25. 1832

Copy of a letter sent to the Rooms Aug. 27th. 1853.—

"Fuh Chau China, Aug. 26. 1853

Rev. Rufus Anderson D.D.,
Sec. A.B.C.F.M.,
Dear Brother

I respectfully invite your attention to the following inquiries & statements.

Is it in accordance with the regulations of the Board that missionaries while receiving a specified salary on the understanding that the amount allowed is adequate to their support, may also receive presents of value or donations of money from relatives or friends inclined to aid them, over & above their salary?

If they find by experience that the sum allowed as salary is inadequate to their support & it is not deemed proper by the Board to increase it, may they call the attention of friends & relatives to their necessities & solicit their assistance?

Since my arrival at Fuh Chau, my opinion has been that it was not consistent with the regulations of the Board for salaried missionaries to receive gifts of value. The opinions & practice of some of the missionaries of the Board in China are quite different from my own on this subject. There are some who receive various & valuable presents. It is held by them that there is a "remark" contained in the published documents of the A.B.C.F.M. respecting the wishes of the donor to be regarded in case missionaries receive presents which do not pass through the hands of the Treasurer, can not acknowledged in the Herald; "that such donations are not the property of the Board, because they have not been given as donations to the Board." A certain Boston newspaper last year informed the world that at one of the seasons of devotion during a conference of ministers in New England, allusion having been made to a certain missionary of the Board in China "a handsome sum was contributed

on the spot to purchase valuable books & other needed articles"

If such views & such practices are in accordance with the regulations of the Am. Board, I desire to be informed of it, & I will not ask now for an increase of salary. But if they are not, in as much as I desire to abide by the regulations of the Board, I request that my salary may be increased to 600 dollars, so that I may not be tempted too strongly to violate those regulations in order to obtain an adequate support. After an experience of more than 3 years I have come to the conclusion that 500 dollars, in the circumstances & relations in which I find myself situated, is an insufficient salary. I am unwilling to spend my life in China without some money for the uses of friendship & charity & for the occasional purchase of books, clothing & provisions from the United States. I desire to spend my time & strength in the appropriate labors & duties of a missionary of the Gospel without being constantly perplexed with devising means for meeting necessary expenses by a scanty salary.

It may not be known at the Rooms that the missionary of the Church of England here (tho a single man) has 150 pounds per annum & that the missionaries of the Meth. Epis. Church ~~at this~~ have 800 dollars. I understand that the salary of the missionaries of the ~~Meth. Epis. Church~~ Am. Board at this place is less than the salary of its missionaries at any of the other ports in China. tho we are farther from foreign market & are obliged to pay enormous freight on every thing we receive from abroad.

Without detaining you longer on this unpleasant subject. May I request that you will send me by earliest opportunity any documents or regulations of the Board relating to this subject, & that if necessary I may be favored with a line from yourself.

Very truly

Justus Doolittle"

Monday Aug. 29. 1833. Recommenced Boy's school.
Scholars 14. Ting sing sang, teacher.

Friday. Sept. 2. 1833. Drew the sum of $35 (thirty five Spanish dollars)

The following is a Copy of letter sent to Mr. Hill. Sept. 7th 1833

"Fuk Chau. China Sept. 6. 1833

Henry Hill Esq.
Recs. A.B.C.F.M.
Dear Sir

The Copy of the letter dated "Boston Feb. 12th 1833" to Mr. Isaac Snyder which you sent to me was duly received May 19. I immediately endeavored, but in vain, to find the box referred to in that letter. I did not previously know of its having been shipped from Boston. On the 26th of last month, I unexpectedly received it by the "Old Hickory" from Shanghai, the "Atlas" having last year discharged its cargo at that port. The box had been lying in a storehouse there about a year. Had it been aware a year ago last spring that it had been sent in the "Atlas", I could have taken measures which probably would have secured its reception long while since. May I request that, if in future any thing should be sent me per ship from Boston by your care, you will be pleased to send word to Fuk-Chau.

Please purchase & forward to me as soon as convenient the following articles:—

2d volume of Brooks Exodus.—
5th " " Doubigny's Hist. Ref.—
4th & 5th " " Bancroft's Hist. U.S.
5th & 6th " " Hermes Hist. Eng. (and) Phillips, Sampson & Co. Ed. 1849.
3d & 4th " " Macaulay Hist. Eng. (if out) Phillips Sampson & Co. Ed.

I have the volumes which precede the above,

& of course: now desire to obtain only those of such sett which I have not.

Also 1 barrel of superfine flour & about Half of a bushel of Indian Meal if it can be found put up in tin & prepared for foreign Market & for Climate.

I desire that you will consider the order for flour as a standing order to be executed every six months — at least till I particularly request the discontinuance. Please direct the flour & other articles to myself — Mrs Dodge writes in kind regards to yourself & Mrs Hill.

Very Sincerely
Justus Dodge"

"P. S. Please also send me
2 good razors & strops, &
2 pr Old Jackines, & India Rubber shoes, not the patented kind. J. D."

Sept. 8 1833. Sent to Bro Henry an order on H. Hill esq. for 12. dollars

Tuesday Sept. 13 1833. Drew the sum of $20. twenty dollars Spanish

Saturday Sept. 24, 1833. Drew the sum of $20 (twenty) Spanish

Wednesday Sept. 28. 1833. Sent to Sandy Hill & Co Auburn N.Y. an order on H. Hill Esq. for $25.

Oct 4. 1833, Today published 100 copies of the tracts ~~with~~ on the 10 commandments with short comments, —

Oct. 7. 1833. Drew the sum of 40000 cash or $24.50 twenty four & half.

Oct. 12. To day. Lai Sing Sang came to teach me.

Oct. 19. 1833. Drew 20000 cash. = $12 (twelve)

Oct. Wednesday. 26. 1833. Drew the sum of $40 (forty dollars)

Nov. 2 Wednesday, Lai Sing Sing left.

Thursday. Nov. 3. 1833 To day 4 o'clock & 13 minutes P.M. Mrs. L. W. Wiley died at the house of Mr. Baldwin. — To day Wong Sing Sing came to teach me to be my public reader in chapel.

Friday Nov. 4. At 3 o'clock P.M. the funeral services of Mrs. Wiley were held.

Monday Nov. 4. Drew the sum of $4. (four)

Wednesday Nov. 13. 1833. This morning. Rev. Mr. Macay & wife returned to Sah Chow from Hong Kong. in the ship Nonqua

Thursday, Nov. 17th. 1853. Drew the sum of $25. (twenty five) Spanish.

Friday, Nov. 25. 1853. Drew the sum of $8 (Chinese)

Monday Nov. 28. 1853 Drew the sum of $50. fifty dollars.

Received of Rev. J. Doolittle an order on Rev. L. B. Peet for forty five dollars, which is in full for all accounts between us,

Fuh-chau Dec 24, '53. J. W. Wiley

Da

order on L. B.

his hope certa

of all demand

Tuesday Dec. 27, 1853. this morning about 10 minutes part 10 o'clock Mrs. D. gave birth to a boy.

The following is a copy of a paper handed in to the treasurer of the mission relating to my pecuniary standing for the 2d half of the year 1853.

"Justus Doolittle in account with L. B. Peet Treasurer of the A. B. C. F. M. mission at Fuh Chau, China.

Dr.	Cr.
To cash received since June 30. 1853.	By cash paid out on Mission account since June 30. 1853.
Shanghai money — $261.00	Rent for premises at Ponasong. — $42.56
Mexican 100 dollars discount 20 dollars — 80.00	Contributions for neighborhood purposes — 4.00
Sixty thousand Cash — 36.50	Expense of boys school — 45.51
Due Bill dated 31. Dec 1853. — 127.88	Expense of Girls school — 19.02
Fuh Chau Dec. 1853. $505.38	Rent & repairs on boys school room — 8.00
Doolittle	Private teacher — 37.87
	Expense of Chapel (repairs $6.40, assistance $10.21.) — 16.61
	(Carried up)

Thursday, Nov. 17th. 1853. Drew the sum of $25. (twenty five) Spanish.

Friday, Nov. 25. 1853, Drew the sum of $9 (Nine)

Monday Nov. 28. 1853 Drew the sum of $50. fifty dollars.

Saturday, Dec. 24. Gave Dr. L. W. Wiley an order on L. B. Post for $45. (forty five) & received his note certifying that the receipt of said order was "in full of all demands between us"

Tuesday Dec. 27, 1853. This morning about 10 minutes part 10 o'clock Mrs. J. gave birth to a boy.

The following is a copy of a paper handed in to the treasurer of the mission relating to my pecuniary standing for the 2d half of the year 1853.

"Justus Doolittle in account with L. B. Post Treasurer of the A. B. C. F. M's mission at Fuh Chau, China.

Dr. To cash received since June 30. 1853.		Cr. By cash paid out on Mission account since June 30. 1853.	
Shanghai money	$261.00	Rent for premises at Ponasong.	$42.56
Mexican 100 dollars discount 20 dollars	80.00	Contributions for neighborhood purposes	4.00
Sixty thousand Cash	36.50	Expense of boys school	45.51
Due Bill dated 31. Dec. 1853.	127.88	Expense of Girls school	19.02
Fuh Chau Dec. 1853.	$505.38	Rent & repairs on boys school room	8.00
		Private teacher	37.87
		Expense of Chapel (repairs $6.40, assistance $10.21.)	16.61

on Salary for 1853, the sum of one hundred twenty seven dollars eight eight cents. ($127,88.)

Dec. 31, 1853. L. B. Peet, Treasurer.

Jan. 4th Wednesday. Drew by Bro. Baldwin the sum of $30. (thirty dollars) Spanish. Had previously received $10 (ten dollars) on this year account. in all $40 (forty dollars)

Jan. 17th. 1854. Tuesday. To day Rev. D. W. Wiley. M.D. & his two girls. sailed in the Hongkong Capt. Sisty. for New York. — Drew the sum of $17.00 from the treasury (Seventeen)

Jan. 21. 1854. Rec.d of R. S. Molloy ($14.86.) fourteen ~~fourteen~~ dollars & Eighty six cents, for Lames Colon

Jan. 23. 1854. Gave Rev. C. C. Baldwin an order on Rev. L. B. P. st. treasurer of Mission for $17.50 (seventeen dollars & fifty cents), in payment for money paid Rev. S. Johnson by H. Hill Esq. by order of C. C. B. on my account.

Jan. 26, 1854. Drew the sum of $8.00 eight dollars. from the treasury.

Repairs on house	12.80.
Mission Inland postage	2.61.
Expense for engraving ($3.04) & printing ($8.29) Am. Le. &c	11.33.
Expense for engraving. Am. Board.	2.22.
Expense for water 5 months.	1.40.
Loss on money	2.75.
Received on Salary	171.32.
Due on Salary (Received Due Bill dated Dec. 31. 1833)	127.86
	$505.38

Enk Stow
Dec. 31. 1833.

L Doolittle

Jan. 4th Wednesday. Drew by Bro. Baldwin the sum of $30. (thirty dollars) Spanish. Had previously received $10 (ten dollars) on this year's account. in all $40 (forty dollars)

Jan. 17th. 1834. Tuesday. To day Rev. L. W. Wiley. M.D. & his two girls. sailed in the Hornet Capt. Sisty. for New York. — Drew the sum of $17.00 from the treasury (Seventeen)

Jan. 21. 1834. Rec.d of R. S. Molley ($14.86.) fourteen ~~fourteen~~ dollars & Eighty six cents, for Lames Colon

Jan. 23. 1834. Gave Rev. C. C. Baldwin an order on Rev. L. B. P. s.t treasurer of Mission for $17.50 (seventeen dollars & fifty cents). in payment for money paid Rev. S. Johnson by H. Hill Esq. by order of C. C. B. on my account.

Jan. 26. 1834. Drew the sum of $8.00 eight dollars. from the treasury.

Jan. 27, 1854, Drew the sum of
$40. (forty dollars)

Copy of a letter sent to Dr. Anderson in behalf of the mission.

"Fuh Chau China. Feb. 6. 1854

Rev. Rufus Anderson, D.D.
Sec. A.B.C.F.M.

Dear Brother.

We desire to lay before the Prudential Committee of the Board a special letter on the importance of immediately sending a physician to join this mission.

We beg leave to remark that since the establishment of the mission 7 years ago, the 4 or 5 families, of which for most of this time it has been composed, have been entirely dependent for aid in illness on the courtesy of physicians not connected with it. We do not believe the Committee wish this state of things to be continued. On the contrary we have been assured that they are desirous of sending a missionary physician to join us. Still we sometimes feel that perhaps our circumstances in this respect are not duly appreciated. Partly in consequence of the scarcity of missionary physicians, & partly in consequence of the urgent appeals for such laborers from some other stations of the Board, our wants have been from year to year left unsupplied.

We respectfully & earnestly invite the attention of the Prudential Committee to the following statements:— Dr Riley of the Mission of the M. E. Church has recently embarked for the United States,

rendering it necessary for us in case of illness to solicit the medical attendance of Mr. Milton of the mission of the Church Missionary Society. Mr. Milton resides within the city of Fuh Chau. While we reside from 2 to 3 miles outside of the city. During the night time, in case of sudden illness or accident, it is impossible for us to send to him, or for him to come out to us, in consequence of the gates of the city being closed. During the annual freshet & occasionally during other hard storms, communication between the inside & outside of the city is either wholly impracticable or exceedingly difficult for several days, in consequence of the southern gates of the city being flooded. At these times it is in vain for us to look to him for aid.

We feel great reluctance to call on Mr. Milton for medical assistance, because

1st He is connected with another mission to which his time & labors belong. We feel that we have no claim on him to attend on us whenever we call him. We cannot believe that his society would deem it right for us to depend on him for medical assistance, indeed we have understood that the Bishop of Victoria does not wish him to be considered as a physician, & he himself declines being addressed as Dr. Milton.

2d He has not for a considerable number of years devoted his time to the practice of medicine, & we have had no reason to believe that he wishes to resume the practice, more than circumstances seem to compel him to do. Consequently he does not readily become interested in ordinary cases of ~~illness~~ sickness.

3d. We have reason to believe that he is not supplied with an adequate assortment of medicines, & ~~that~~ what medicines he may have, are private stores.

In view of the above mentioned consideration, we feel that in case of serious & protracted sickness in our families, there must be no small amount of inconvenience to both parties, & of suffering & danger to the sick, which would be avoided if there was a physician connected with our mission, supplied with medicines, who would faithfully render us his professional services. Indeed we cannot contemplate such sickness but with feelings of apprehension.

I do not make the forgoing statements in regard to Mr. Milton, because of any unfriendly & unpleasant relations between him & ourselves as individuals or as a mission. In all of our intercourse with him as a physician, he has ever been as kind & obliging as under the circumstances we could expect.

Trusting that the Prudential Committee may soon succeed in finding a physician to come & join us, & praying that the Great Head of the Church may soon be with you & your associates in labor, guiding you in your consultations & conclusions to the best good of the cause of Missions

In behalf of the mission.

Yours truly

Yours sincerely

Justus Doolittle

P.S. We desire again to state that a physician acquainted with dentistry would be preferred, if such an one can be conveniently obtained.

In behalf of the mission

J.D.

Feb. 18th 1854 Drew the Sum of $25 twenty five.
Paid towards the rent of premises at Pomeroys. the sum of
$16.41. Sixteen dollars & forty cents.

Feb. 22 Drew the sum of $25. twenty five.

Saturday Feb. 25. 1854. Ship Oriental, Capt.
Fletcher, struck a rock just below the King fair leap & sunk
in 22 fathom water.

March 4. 1854. Drew the sum of $25 twenty
(five)

Saturday March 18th 1854, Drew the
sum of $25 (dollars twenty five)

Sabbath. March. 26. 1854. Our boy. Henry Ham-
ilton. was baptised by Rev. Jenica Cunning.

Friday March 31. 1854. Drew the sum of $20
(twenty).

Saturday April 1st. Mrs. Hartwell was delivered
of a boy this P.M.

Saturday April 15. Drew the sum of $25
(twenty five)

Wednesday April 19. 1854. Drew $50. (fifty)

Wednesday. April 19. Paid Rev. Mr Milton. $20 (twenty)
for Medical services.

May. 3d. 1837. Drew the Amo of $50 (fifty)

May. 14. Steamer Confucius arrived, bringing Hon. Mr. McLane & lady.

Tuesday, May. 16. 37 Drew the same of $15 (fifteen)

Called on Hon. Mr. McLane at the Am. Consulate, & thence visited the Confucius for the purpose of asking the advice & opinion of Dr. Rogers with. He, after examination, pronounced my palate too long. Its elongation was the only cause of my present condition. He advised my going as soon as possible to another port & having the palate shortened.

May. 17. Wednesday. Drew $50 (fifty)

Paid $15.53 (fifteen dollars & fifty three cents) towards the rent of premises at Macao.

May. 18. Nipin granted me leave to travel for my health, with family, to some of the other ports of China.

May 21. Sabbath. Mrs. Baldwin was delivered of a son.

May. 26. Resigned office of Post Master. Bro. H. was appointed.

June 9. 1837. Made an order on L.B. Post Ld. of Nipin in favor of Rev. Mr. Culme (Dam) for ~~medical~~ for $22 (twenty two) being his charge for medical attendance for the quarter commencing April 1st 1837.

The following is a copy of paper handed in to the treasurer relating to my pecuniary standing with the mission for the 5½ months ending June 15. 1834.

Justus Doolittle in account with L.B. Pratt treasurer of the A.B.C.F.M. mission at Fuh Chau.

Dr.		Cr.	
To order in favor of Dr Worley	$45.00.	By expense of medical attendance 2 quarters	$42.00
To order in favor of C.C. Baldwin	17.50.	By Subscription for North China Herald	5.00
To 8 stoves $18.16. freight on same $2.	30.16.	By Rent for premises at Pomasay	31.94
To purchases in Boston see invoice dated Jan. 4. 34	16.14.	By Engraving & printing. Am. L. Soc.	7.86.
To cash paid in Boston to H. H. Doolittle	12.00.	By Engraving & printing. Am. Board.	6.37.
To book purchased of Mr. Doty	2.00.	By Wolf & Jones rent for school house	3.75
To order in favor of Wm Milton dated June 9. 34	22.00.	By expense of school 5½ months	55.59
To cash	415.00.	By private teacher 5½ months	33.00
		By postage	2.37
		By balance of salary for 1833.	127.88.
		By salary	244.04
	$559.80		$559.80

Fuh Chau June 15. 1834.

Justus Doolittle

Fuh Chau June 15. 1834

Justus Doolittle

June 16. Orders $100 (one hundred) from the treasurer in favor of Lyman for expenses to Canton to Capt. Hall & Frederick & Anthony Perry & Stephen & Truth received.

June 18. 1834. Justus Doolittle received of Mr. Pratt some Chin. Dollars. Bracelets & milk & Tea kettles.

On monday, June 19, 1834, Mrs. Doolittle, Self, Baby, with 2 Servants Ling Chio, & Huak Ming left Bonacang for the Dan. Brig Frederick 7. Capt. Keppel, in the Bocca Tigris. On the 21st we left the Bocca Tigris, with head winds, & head currents & Calms we arrived at Hong Kong, July 15. Saturday & were made welcome as boarders in the family of Rev. D. W. Johnson. I left Hong Kong, in the "Bartan", a steamer Aug. 1st & arrived at Canton on the 10th. I left Canton on the 14, in the "Queen" for Whampoa, where I soon board the "Sugunhannah" & arrived at Macao, on the 15th. Mrs. D. baby & Servants left Hong Kong Aug. 23, in the "Mississippi" & arrived at Macao same day. We left Macao on 28th September, & arrived at Canton same day, Thursday. & again left Canton 13th of Oct. & arrived at Hong Kong same day. Oct. 18, we embarked on the Hamburg Ship, "Melissa" Capt. Petersen, for Tsuh Chau, (fare including baggage $144.) & arrived "home" about 10 o'clock Thursday Eve. Nov. 2, 1834, having reached the "White dogs" day before.

At Hong Kong, July 18. Dr. C. M. Wheelwright of the U.S. Sloop of War Plymouth, removed a part of my uvula. At Canton. Dr. Peter Parker prescribed for me & gave his opinion in writing on my case. At Macao. Dr Watson ~~[illegible]~~ prescribed for me for about 6 weeks & also gave his opinion in writing.

At Hong Kong, drew of Messrs Williams Anthony & Co. in July		$ 100.
" Canton " " " Russel & Co	" Aug.	" 100.
" " " " " " "	" Sept.	" 100.
" " Gave Dr. J. W. Williams an order on R & Co	" Oct.	" 150.
" Hong Kong drew of Messrs Williams Anthony & Co	" Oct.	" 50.
		" 200.
		$ 700.

Nov. 7. drew of the Seat $100.

Dec. 14, 1834. Ling Sing Sang first spoke in the Chapel. Subject the hoeing. 3/4 of hour

Copy of paper handed in to Rev. L.B. Pres. Dec. 30. 1854.

"Justus Doolittle in account with L.B. Pres. Treasurer of the A.B.C.F.M. Mission at Fuh Chau China. June 1854 to date.

Dr.		Cr.	
To cash drawn at Hong Kong & Canton $700.00		By cash paid for rent of house	$ 31.80
To order in favor of C.C. Baldwin " 122.18		By " " " Watching house 4½ months	" 12.00
To cash in hand " 100.00		By " " " repairs on house	" 13.42
To purchases in US. $36.25 freight $6.12 " 42.37		By " " " Building Kitchen	" 18.64
		By " " " Water (including reservoir) for 1854	" 3.50
		By " " on account of Chapel	" 1.00
		By " " to Private teacher	" 40.00
		By " " for rent & repairing of school house	" 8.43
		By " " " engraving & printing 50 copies of Lotus Gospel	" 10.48
		By " " " engraving & printing 2350 sheets Abbott	" 1.52
		By " " on account of School	" 86.78
		By Expenses at Hong Kong, Macao & Canton	" 480.46
		By Salary	180.96
		By Cash on hand above Salary	75.56
	$964.55		$964.55

Fuh Chau. Dec. 30. 1854.

Justus Doolittle.

Fuh Chau. Dec. 30. 1854

Justus Doolittle "

Jan. 1st. 1855. Drew 100 dollars.

" 11 " Drew 100 dollars

Feb. 2d. " Drew 50 dollars.

Aug 30. 1834.

(5.) Passage & freight.

From Hong Kong to Canton (self)	$ 8.00.
" Macao to Canton (family)	16.00.
" Canton to Hong Kong (family)	19.00.
" Hong Kong to Fuh Chau	144.00.
	$ 187,00

(6.) Board

At Hong Kong in July.	$ 21.50.
" " " Aug.	19.76.
" Macao	23.00
	$ 64,26

(3). Washing.

At Hong Kong	July & Aug.	$ 8,84
" Macao	Aug & Sept.	4,30
" Canton	Oct.	2,50
" Hong Kong	Oct.	75
" Fuh Chau.	Nov.	1,20,
		$ 17,59

(4) Medicines & treatment.

Medicines At Hong Kong	$ 1,25
" " Macao	20,00
Interested present to Dr. Wheelwright	10,00
Repairing teeth	6,00
	$ 37,25

" 11 " Drew 100 Dollars

Feb. 2. 14. " Drew 50 Dollars.

Feb. 13. 1835. Two boxes of fruit, containing 2 dozen of the likeness arrived.

Feb. 16. 1835. My school teaching suspended a desire to receive the ordinance of baptism on the 2d Sabbath following.

March.

~~April 13th 1835. My Sing was baptized at the Lords Supper commenced~~

Copy of papers handed in to the Treasurer of Mission relating to my standing financially since 30.1835.

Justus Doolittle in account with L.B. Peet Treasurer of the A.B.C.F.M. Mission at Fuh Chau China for 6 months previous to July 1st. 1855.

Dr.	To Order in favor of Rev. L. Cumming	$6.57
	" " " " Rev. M.C. White	36.00
	" " " " Rev. Wm Walton	8.00
	"	14.30
	" One barrel of flour & freight on same	75.58
	" Cash on drafts on last year	650.00
	" Cash	$1,790.43

Cr.	By paid the teacher	36.00
	" Printing. Bible Society. 1250 copies of Luke's Gospel in Colloquial	16.09
	" " Am. Board. Engraving & printing 8000 sheets on Sabbath	2.13
	" " " " " 400 copies of Astronomy	4.12
	" " " " " 200 " " Hymnbook	1.47
	" " " " " 800 " " Celestial Vision	19.25
		26.97
	" " Tract Society, Engraving & printing 4300 tracts on Observance of the Sabbath	8.39
	" " " " " " 4300 " " Shâ Chu pö	6.21
	" " " " " " 4300 " " Opium Closed Style	8.09
	" " " " " " 4300 " " Hông Kiu Chiang Sin Style	7.01
	" " " " " " 2300 " " 10 Commandments	5.23
	" " " " " " 2300 " " Watchmaker	6.56
	" " " " " " 5000 " " Opium Colloquial Style	8.47
	" " " " " " 4000 " " 10 Commandments Colloquial Style	6.79
	" " " " " " 1000 " " Repentance Tract	1.91
	" Repairs on house	8.66
	" House rent	58.67
	" Chapel Expenses	46.07
	Benches 6.96	
	Rent 6.20	
	Assistance & care 12.00	
	" Rent & care of school room	25.16
	" Expense of school	4.84
	" Missionary Expense	118.27
	" Salary	8.50
	" Overdrawn Salary	325.00
		66.20
		$790.43

Fuh Chau June 30. 1855.

Justus Doolittle

Justus Doolittle in account with L.B. Port. Treasurer of Fuh Chau mission of A.B.C.F.M. for half year ending Dec. 31, 1855.

Dr. Order in favor of Dr. W. Riley	$ 5.00
" 2 barrels flour from US. $ 23.96, & freight on same $3.62	27.58
" Cash drawn previous to July 1st 1833;	66.20
" Cash drawn since July 1st 1833	676.78
	$ 775.56

Cr. By rent on premises at Pomasang	$ 53.28
Rent of Chapel	10.27
Repairs on Chapel	37.64
Care of & assistance in Chapel	11.00
Repairs on house	28.20
Medical expense (vaccine virus)	5.00
Itinerating expense	1.06
Cost of water one year	3.00
Expense of teachers	42.50
Rent of school room	3.15
Expense of school	111.00
Printing. Bible Soc. 90 copies of Romans bound with Christian Ministry	.51
Am Board. $ 996 copies of Celestial Minstrel 41.67	
300 " Drop of the Pearls 1.36	
Cost of 3000 almanacs purchased 27.06	
	69.09
Tr. Soc. Evangelical Sab. 2000 copies of 3 ch. Sermons 2.88	
" " " " 800 " " 4 ch. Sermons 2.60	
" " " " 300 " " Complete discourse on the soul in 8 separate parts 28.09	
{The cost of publishing 500 copies of Complete discourse on the soul, in 8 separate parts has been defrayed by money received from the sale of books, & is not charged here,}	
Publishing 1000 copies ditto in book form	17.65.
" 2000 " Watchmaker	3.53
" 2000 " Treatise of the tombs	2.07

carried over

publishing 2000 copies Opinion classical style 3.03.
" 2000 " 10 Commandments classical style 2.80
" 1000 " fifth Commandment 00.86
Engraving 37 pages of "Heavenly Laws clearly explained" & publishing 300 copies of same in 6 seperate parts 11.35

Salary 6 months 7486
325.00

Fish Chan Dec 31. 1835. $775.56

Jackson Scollitt.

April 12. 1836. Sabbath. Ling Sing Sang was baptized & the Lords Supper administered in the morning service in the Basement of my house

A short account of Mrs. S. A. Doolittle's last sickness & death. —

Mrs. D. was taken with usual pains of childbirth about 3 or 4 o'clock in the morning of Sabbath June 15. 1856. Dr. W. H. Barnet was sent for & arrived about 7 o'clock. He managed a speedy & successful issue until between 10 & 11 o'clock. When he ascertained, as he said, that it was the "most possible presentation" i.e. that of both hands & the umbilical cord. Having given a strong opiate, he made several protracted efforts to return them, but was unsuccessful. About 2 P.M. he sent for Dr. Kirk of Shanghai who was at Tuk Chaw on a visit. Dr Kirk is the oldest practitioner in China, having been 12 years in Shanghai, & is quite aged. He has had an experience of 35 years in medicine, & has the reputation of being skillful in his profession. He afterwards told me that Mrs. D's was the most difficult case that ever occurred in his experience. Dr Barnet also remarked that such a case did not occur in London once in 3 years. Before his arrival, at least 2 more opiates was given, Dr. Barnet said, as strong as he dared give. On his arrival, an examination & consultation followed, when Dr B. returned home for necessary medicine & implements. During his absence, I inquired of Dr. Kirk whether there was imminent danger? He promptly replied, that 1st there was constant & imminent danger to Mrs. D's life, from a rupture of the womb. 2d. that there was danger both to Mrs. D. & the child, in the contemplated endeavor to make a return of the presenting parts. 3d that there was some danger to Mrs. D. in consequence of exhaustion, during the attempt to

"break up" the child. should turning be found impracticable.
On return of Dr. B. at 10 minutes to 7. P.M. Chloroform was administered, & while Mrs. D was under its effects (being taken at intervals when necessary) the Doctors by turns made repeated yet fruitless efforts to effect the desired change in the presenting parts of the child. that being found impossible with safety to the Mother. Mr. Baldwin entered the city by scaling the walls. & obtained other required instruments belonging to Rev. Mr. Welton. returning about half past 11. At a quarter to 12. the operation of breaking up & extracting the child (the child being already dead) was begun & lasted 2 hours. Mrs. D. being under the influence of Chloroform. From this time till Thursday. P.M. Mrs D. was doing remarkably well, with the exception that Lurday night. she was ~~very sick & faint~~ but by proper efforts. the child disappeared in the morning of Wednesday. During the morning of Thursday or about 10 o'clock. she was bathed. On Thursday. when Dr. B. visited her at half past 12 o'clock (a possibly it was on Wednesday when he visited her about noon a little later.) he expressed great satisfaction in her condition. But in the afternoon & evening of Thursday, she became much worse, suffering excruciating pain in her right side. (This was afterwards ascertained to be a sudden & violent attack of Pneumonia. & inflamation of the the lungs. About 2½ o'clock in the morning of Friday, Mr Baldwin went for Dr. Barnet. who arrived about half past 4. By the use of the catheter, which brought away 32 ounces, she was greatly relieved. But her agony returning, opiates were given, 20 leeches applied. & large poultices of 2 different kinds were used. & an injection given. but all failed to have the desired effect Dr. Barnet left about half past 8. & returned about 11. with Dr. Kirk. They remained till after 3. P.M. Mrs. D. was bled. & 3 teacups of blood taken away. When she became easy.

the spittle was observed to be bloody. On their departure, Dr. B. gave written directions & medicines. & immediately on arriving at home sent a blister & an injection. An account was afterwards given to Dr. Barnet (mostly made up of notes taken at the time) of Mrs. D's symptoms, &c. from the arrival of blister & injection to the time of her death, a copy of which is here subjoined.

"Copy.

"Friday, June 20. Blister applied at 25 minutes to 6 o'clock P.M. The injection after being warmed, was given in 5 or 10 minutes afterwards, but had no effect. Spittle bloody. Breath short & quick. Constantly belching up wind from the stomach. At 6 o'clock 1st powder given. Pharynx rattles there an hour or two since. Feet & hands cold. 20 minutes to 9 o'clock a warm injection of soap suds given like that given ~~that~~ given in morning by Dr. B. as near as could be made from observation. No effect. Much more quiet. At 9 o'clock 2d powder given. Seemed to produce greater quietude. Appeared to sleep. A little after nine, face perspired & was warm to the touch, not clammy. At 10. very quiet. Hands very cold, & not with perspiration. At 12 o'clock gave 3d powder. 15 minutes to one o'clock (June 21. A.M.) removed the blister & dressed with lard. Most of the time appeared to be in no pain. In answer to questions, said she had no pain.# Breathes with some difficulty & effort. Generally appeared to be in her right mind. Recognized persons present. Especially on the subject of religion & in sending messages to family friends, the remarks she made were coherent & appropriate. At length at half-past 2. A.M. her spirit passed away."

At 10. P.M. Friday. Mrs & Mrs Bedford came in & remained. Owing to the rapid progress of disease & the powerful opiates she took by direction of Dr. B. but little conversation was had with her on any subject. That she had her senses most of the time is evident by the appropriate remarks she made at different times. On leaving the bed side of her husband, she said affectionately "The parting hour must come." Her face was so peculiarly pleasing &

Sometimes she said she was in pain, but her manner of speaking about it indicated not a

smile, while answering the questions which were put to her by those present. In answering the inquiries, she manifestly expressed her trust in Jesus & reliance on him. She was intensely anxious that family friends mentioned in question should themselves truly & entirely believe in Jesus. This seemed to be the drift of her thoughts. On being inquired of what message she should send to her sister Mary, she said. "Tell her to love the Saviour. - that is the most precious thing she can do". What to Mr. Snyder? "Tell him, it will not do only to profess to love the Saviour, but he must love him sincerely". Mention being made of Johnny Snyder, she said in her secret way "he is precious to me." I inquired what she would have me tell his Mother. She answered. "Tell her I would like very much to have seen her again, but if the will of the Lord is that -" Here her voice failed her, for a season. When she recovered it. She did not complete the message. but doubtless she intended to express her resignation to the will of the Lord, even tho' she was never permitted on earth to see her Mothers face again.

In answer to the inquiry, what to Harry? she said. "Tell Harry he must be a good boy - must love Jesus. - must love the Saviour. rely on him for salvation. - rely on him altogether for salvation." This was before he was aroused from sleep & prevented to have. Between 2 & 3 o'clock Sat. Morning. Mr. Baldwin at my request went out to his home & awakened his wife. brought her & gave him to me. I held him on the bed near his Mother, when she stretched forth her hand towards him & said in a voice of peculiarly thrilling & affectionate earnestness, "Little Harry! Little Jenny! Little Bird! Little Harry. Mother loves little Harry! very much she loves him!" Soon afterwards by my aid she placed her trembling hand on his head. where it was steadied by my hand grasping her wrist. & then in inimitable tones of earnestness & faith she uttered her last prayer, & invoked

Inquired what Mrs. the wished friends & his friends in the Minister States. He replied "tell them I love them all."

her last audible blessing in behalf of her family "God bless us all & take us all to heaven" May God hear the prayer & grant the boon! She expired peacefully at half past 3 A.M. June 21. 1836

On Sabbath. June 23. about 10 A.M. a meeting of pupils & servants of the two families at Pomasang. & two school teachers assembled in our parlor. & Mr. Baldwin conducted an exercise the chief object of which was to improve the occasion to the good of the Chinese present. showing the preciousness of dying in Jesus. The Corpse was shown & the Coffin sealed up somewhat after the manner of Chinese by using lac plaister. In consequence of chief friends & our friends some hindered from coming to us. & for the same reason, it was impossible for us to pass the big bridge. & therefore the funeral services were deferred. & the remains sealed up tight. On Monday June 23d. at one o'clock P.M. the funeral services were held at the Mortuary chapel. Mr. Hartwell & Rev. Dr. Bridgman {who was visiting this port} conducted the services. The Hymn "Why do we mourn departing friends" {see Sacred Songs. No. 296. omitting 2d stanza} was sung. The remains were interred in the burying ground belonging to Milpin. — there to await the resurrection of the Dead.

Extract from note from Dr. Barnet dated June 24. 1836: "It is a source of great satisfaction to me, that, on carefully considering the treatment which I adopted during the case, I have every reason to believe that in no particular instance would I wish to have acted otherwise than I did.

Dr. Kirk fully agrees with me, that, under the circumstances, nothing more could possibly have been done."

June 26. Called on Dr. Barnet & had conversation with him in relation to Mrs. D's case. In answer to questions, he states that the particular disease which proved fatal, was Pneumonia or inflamation of the lungs — that this disease was not the usual consequent of confinement. — nor was it connected with it. The inflamation of certain membranes to be expected & feared after confinement did not occur. He thought it might have been induced 1st, by the very unhealthy & damp state of the

weather. or 2d. by the presence of damp clothes about her body on Thursday P.M. & Evening. The application of hot water in bottles, ~~under the impression that it would~~ would not have caused the excruciating pain in her side or inflammation of the lung. (The damp or wet clothes spoken of were made so by her profuse perspiration under the influence of hot water in bottles applied to back or side of feet under the impression that it would keep her easier) or 3d possibly by the Chloroform taken Saturday night. having predisposed the lungs to inflammation. Per mes writing to London to ascertain the opinion of Medical men on this point. He thought that without Chloroform, Mrs D. could not have endured the surgical operation of removing the child. He expressed a strong belief that had not she been attacked with pneumonia, she would have recovered, as every thing was doing favorable & highly satisfactory till Thursday P.M. & Evening.

{The above statement was prepared & recorded the week following Mrs. D's decease. Sat. June. 28. 1856. }

Copy.

Justus Doolittle in account with L. B. Port, treasurer of Ink Chaw Mission of A. B. C. F. M. for first half year of 1856.

Dr. To Cash — $623.72

Cr. By rent on Mission premises at Pinasang. — $37.49
By rent on Chapel — 8.06
By rent on School-room — 2.45
By repairs on house — 1.11
By expense for private teachers — 35.00
By expense of teachers services in Chapel for care of chapel 16.00
By expense of school — 119.73
By expense on Am. Board's account. viz.
for printing 100 copies of "Kiong sing liong ngiong" — 2.87
for " 100 " " Sing sir liong kir — 2.38
for " 100 " " Christian Almanac — 1.56
for " 100 " " Hymn Book — 1.50
for " 200 " " Map of the World — .82
for " 200 " " Sheet of sabbath days for 1856 — .58
for " 5000 " " Sheet of Engraving Lasu Kau sin ing (Classical) & 38 texts on 10 commandments, Lord's Prayer, & Important Principles of Religion — 1.40
for printing 1800 copies of sin ing & 1800 each of the 3 sheets above mentioned, & 500 copies of sin ing & the 3 sheets bound together — 3.23
{Am Board in acc $14.43}

By expense on Am. Tr. Society's account. viz.
for engraving Heavenly Laws clearly explained from 37th page — 9.59
for printing the above in 9 separate tracts. each 300 copies 3.01
for engraving tract on Gambling & printing 1300 copies 2.82
for printing 300 copies of Heavenly Laws clearly explained 8.01
for " 1000 " " tracts on each of 1st 2d & 3d Com. 4.65
for " 1000 " " tract on Origin of Heavenly Laws. 1.28
for " 1000 " " 4 Character Classic — 2.01

carried up

for printing 2000 copies of Scholar's Classic — 2.75

for " 1000 each of tracts on 6th 7th 8th 9th & 10th Commandments. & of main ideas of 10 commands, of types of Sin. & of Rep. & faith in Jesus. — 10.35

{Tr. Soc. in acc. $45.17}

By Expenses on Am. Bible Society's account, viz.

for Engraving Gospel of Matthew Classical Style — 11.21

for " " " Mark " " — 7.25

for " " " Luke " " — 13.81

for printing 500 copies of Johns Gospel Colloquial — 8.00

" " 1300 " " Matthew Classical — 17.41

[Am. Bible. Soc. in acc. $57.68]

By Medical Expenses — 38.00

By Salary — 250.69

$ 623.72

Schenectady. June 30. 1836 — Jonathan Doolittle

Dec. 31. 1836. Have on Hand about $112. & the Mission owe me on Salary about $~~264~~ 175. & owe Dr. Williams of Canton about $25. for money found for his Dictionaries already sold.

Copy of papers relating to financial matters from July 1. to Dec. 31. handed to Treasurer of mission —

" Justus Doolittle in account with Charles Hartwell, Treasurer of Fuh Chau Mission of A. B. C. F. M. for second half year of 1856

Dr.

To Cash	$500.00
" Cash received of Dr. Barnett for School	10.00
" Sundries from US.	28.84
" Balance of salary for 1856 yet due	175.51
	$714.35

Cr.

By Rent on Mission premises at Ponasang used as residences	$27.29
By rent on premises at Ponasang for school house	20.75
By rent on Chapel — Expenses connected with renting the same	6.06
By rent on school Room	2.14
By repairs on houses premises	27.34
By Expense for removing library & for material for binding books &c	2.30
By Expense for private teachers	27.00
By Expense for assistance in Chapel including care of it 6 months	22.00
By Expense of School	152.48
By Expense of printing on Am. Board's account. Viz:	
for engraving blocks of Hia Kak ong Ti & printing 5300 copies	15.35
" " Extract from Treaty & Viceroy's proclamation & printing 5000 sheets	1.29
" printing 200 copies of Map of the world,	.75
" " 100 " of Almanac	1.28
" " 200 " Kuong sing liong ngiong	3.81
" " 200 " Sing siz liong Kie	4.56
" " 5000 sheets each of Ho & on life of Jesus in verse	2.21
(Am. Board in all $28.25)	

By Expense of printing on Am. Tr. Society account Viz:

for printing 2000 copies of new Edition of Opium tract (Classical)	6.18
" " 2000 " Tract on 5th Commandment	2.21
" " 1000 " " " 3d "	.89
(Am. Tr. Soc. in all = $9.28)	

By Expense of printing on Am. Bible Society account Viz:

for engraving Johns Gospel & the Acts.	21.04
" printing 300 copies each of Mark, Luke, John & the Acts bound separately & 300 volumes of the 4 Gospels & the Acts bound together	65.11
(Am. Bible Soc. in all $86.15)	

one

By Expense for Water one year — $3.00
By balance of Salary for 1856, $175,51 being yet unpaid — 299.31

$ 714,35

Lab Chan China
Dec 31, 1856

Justus Doolittle

Jan. 7th Wednesday, 1857. To day the wife of Ling Sing Sang was baptised & the Lords Supper administered to the believers present.

May, 8, 1857. Mr. Ling & family moved from the basement of my house into another building which he has rented outside

May, 31, 1857. The new Church "Kiu Chio tong" was dedicated to the worship of Almighty God this P.M. Mr. Ng reading the Scriptures & making first prayer. Mr. B. preaching the sermon. Mr. Macleay making (1857) an address in himself making and deep offering the dedicating prayer

June 28th. Bot. 1 pr. of shoes of Mr Woodwell $2.50 & gave him $4. to pay for shoes & 3 days funeral expenses leaving in exchange of Amanuensis Hoo 1 cash as 1/2 dollar.

June, 27, 1857. The wife of Teoehu Ling catechist died this morning about 8 o'clock. She was baptised Jan. 8, 57. She had been ill for nearly 8 months previous to her decease with the consumption. Had been speechless for nearly 3 days. She had borne her long & heavy painful sickness with christian patience & seemed to rely on the merits of Jesus. As far as could be ascertained by signs her mind was perfectly clear.

Settlement of Mr. Williams's Account with the Board of Missions —

...ial Standing with the A.M.
...June 30. 1857.

...tte in account with Charles
...C. F. Mc. Mission at Fuh Chau
...of 1837.

...pt. 1857.	$ 500.00.
...w	1.52.
...Seneca Cummings	3.00.
...harles Martinee	7.00.
	5.00.
	47.00
...cfel & Co.	1.00
...rom U.S.	564.52

...months	$ 119.48
...one half year	1.48
...half year.	4.94
" Rent of land on which the dwelling house at Ponasang was built half year	18.48
" Repairs on house	7.11
" Private teacher & for Copying	36.00
" Money paid bookseller	7.93
" " " Mr. Ling for 4 months services in Chapel half year	12.00
" " " " for Catechist $10. & for removal 2 months up & lessons	15.00
" Discount on broken money for 6 months	6.70
" Care of Chapel half year	4.00

Copy relating to financial standing with the A.M. Board for 6 months ending June 30. 1857.

" Justus Doolittle in account with Charles Hartwell Treasurer of A.B.C.F.M. Mission at Fuh Chau China for first half year of 1857.

Dr.	To cash received since Jan. 1st 1857.	$ 500.00.
"	Postage paid at Boston	1.52.
"	Order in favor of Mrs. Seneca Cummings	3.00.
"	" " " " Charles Hartwell	7.00.
"	Co. Doty's bill	5.00.
"	Order on Messrs. Rufel & Co.	47.00
"	6 blank books from U.S.	1.00
		564.52

Cr.	By expense of school 6 months	$ 119.48
"	Rent of school room half year	1.48
"	Rent of Chapel half year.	4.94
"	Rent of land on which the dwelling houses at Ponasang are built half year	18.48
"	Repairs on house	7.11
"	Private teacher for Copeys	36.00
"	Money paid bookseller	7.93
"	" " " Pw. Ling for 4 months services in Chapel half year	12.00
"	" " " for 4 months & 10 days as Catechist $10. & for removal expenses $5.	15.00
"	Discount on broken money for 6 months	6.70
"	Care of Chapel half year	4.00

Turn.

By printing 4000 copies of Kua Kaik ong ti — 10.35
" Changing the above tract to Lüng ngoi ong tok & printing 500 copies — 1.45
" printing 600 maps & pictures — (243) 2.43
" " 300 copies of Astronomy — 2.40
" " 500 " " Chinese & American treaty 1.18
" " 200 " " Kyong sing lüng ngiong 3.93
" " 500 " " Ong sik lüng kie with certain chgs. 8.34
" " 500 " " Almanac with certain chgs 7.58
" Engraving sheet on the Sabbath & printing 2000 copies .65
The above on account of Am. Brand. $38.31
" printing 5000 copies of Sin ing
" " 3000 " " tract on Opium 3.50
" " 2000 " " " " Gambling 8.48
" " 500 " " Sin Hok 3.76
" " 3000 " " Ch. Classic 1.45
" " 2000 " " Tract on 5th Commandment 4.90
" " 500 " " Book on King tuk sing sik 2.34
" Engraving tract on Sing & Do & publishing 2300 copies 9.38
" " " " the Savior " " 2300 " 3.98
" Engraving 2 sheets on Rejecting the false & returning to the True. & on the doctrine of the New Creature. & printing 7000 copies of the former & 4000 copies of the latter. 3.93
The above on account of Am. Tr. Soc. $44.67.
" Balance of Salary unpaid last year 175.51
" Money on Salary for this year 72.90
$564.52

Errors Excepted.

Canasang. June 30. 1837.

Justus Doolittle

July 9. 1837. Yesterday Sabbath. July 5. at the Mission Church. baptized Helen Barrows. infant daughter of Rev. Mr. & Mrs Bridgman. At same time & place also baptized Sin Ching formerly known as "Ka Siong". on profession of his faith in Christ.

Am. Bd.

Am. Tr. Soc.

Acc^t Sales of Rev^d

Mr Doolittle

1	1	Bowen's Webster's Dictionary unabridged ~~Sect. Illu.~~	6
2	1	Brooks Universal Gazetteer	1 25
3	6	Bancroft Hist. U.S.	6 50
4	2	Rollins Ancient Hist	2
5	2	Macaulay Hist. Eng.	2
6	6	Humes Hist. Eng.	5
7	6	Gibbons Hist. Rome	3 50
8	5	Works of Thos Dick LL.D.	2 75
9	5	Doubleyns Hist. of Ref. complete	3 00
10	2	Worthington & Holyoke's	2 75
14	1	Indian of the Andes	1
17	1	Doubleyns Cromwell	50
18	1	The Old & the New.	80
19	1	Morris Philosophy of Religion	50
20	1	Wirt's Rob Roy.	50
21	1	The Degraded Drunkard	75
22	1	American Mechanic	80
25	1	"L. E. L." complete	1 25
27	1	Gerstaecker's Tales	80
29	1	Dr. Grant's Wonders of Nature	50
30	1	Shady Side	50
32	1	Rosenbach's Philosophy	50
34	1	Isaac T. Hopper.	50

much of the Savior
in read the
to chang a long
aked a sermon
cant afforded
thing into a
Kris Chid Long
& the admin-
Colonies Mes.
were present.

& Ca the same
a books.

ser on Charles
Ag Chars & twenty
fifty dollars &
be paid abt
. according to

family Wat
gods and Angels
or London.
ing. Oct. 25th
by a steamer

lared $250.

ago. an. N.S.W. to be invested in
land at his discretion. intended for the ultimate benefit

Oct. 19. 1837. At 3 o'clock P.M. today in the Church of the Saviour religious services were held at which Mr. Baldwin read the scriptures. administered baptism to Hüng Ngao Chèng & Wòng Ruig Sing on professing their faith in Christ & preached a sermon. Mr. Doolittle read some Articles of Faith & Covenant & formed the above two & Ling Hau Chuang & Ling Lüe Ching into a church under the name of Ruo Sèng Ling Kiu Chiò Tong Kaw Hoe. Mr. Hartwell followed in prayer. & the administration of Lord's Supper. Mr. Stanley. Mrs. Baldwin & Mrs. Hartwell. & Harriet. Mary B. Mary H. & Henry H. were present.

Oct. 20. Received of Messrs. Turnbull Hodge & Co. the sum of $63.83 (Mexican) being proceeds of filter & books.

Oct. 20. Today gave C. C. Baldwin an order on Charles Hartwell. treasurer of Mission for $90.28 (Ninety dollars & twenty eight cts). which includes $50 (dollars fifty) ~~which fifty dollars is~~ to be paid also by C. C. B. in U.S. with the addition of 25 percent. according to agreement.

Oct. 21st 1837. ~~2d day~~ Mr. Baldwin & family went down to the "Spitfire" Capt. Grey. at Pagodas anchorage. Expecting to sail in a day or two. for London. They were detained till Sabbath morning. Oct. 23d. When they were towed down the river by a steamer & got out to sea same day.

Nov. 20th 1837. Under this date. I enclosed $250. to Rev. Yates Hickey. Chicago. Ill. U.S.A. to be invested in land at his discretion. intended for the ultimate benefit

of my son, Henry Hamilton Doolittle. The land to be entered or purchased in my name & the papers relating thereto to be retained & kept by G. H. for the present, in trust.

Dec. 7th 1857. Under this date, I sent No. 2 of exchange (the first having been sent under date of No. 20) for $250, in trust to Res. Yates Hickey, for purposes stated above.

Dec. 20. 1857. ~~Under this date~~ To day, Res. Mr. Hartwell baptized (Hàu Sing alias) "Ngük Sing" & (Siông Ngiông alias) "Mäng Sik." & admitted them to the Membership of the Church of the Savior. At Pú sông tíng" At a Meeting of said Church there were received. While Siông Sieu & Lò Ki, other Candidates for Church Membership, were deferred till more satisfaction could be obtained in regard to them. Ling Hau Chuang was elected scribe of the Church at same Meeting.

Extract of letter to "Mission". dated "Missionary House Boston, Dec. 16. ~~1863~~ 1857." from Rev. R. Anderson Sec. A.M.B.C.F.M.

"I ought to say to you all — as you cannot but be acquainted with the reason why Mr. Doolittle does not avail himself of the consent of the Prudential Committee for his visiting the United States — that the public spirit which has governed him in this matter, has been deeply interesting to the Members of the Prudential Committee, and to the Executive Officers at the Missionary House. We cannot but believe the Lord will bless him in this matter"

"Copy of a paper handed to the Treasurer of Fuh Chau Mission relating to pecuniary standing with the mission at close of 1837.

"Account of Lucius Doolittle with Charles Wartnell, Treasurer of Fuh Chau Mission of A.B.C.F.M.

Dr.

To cash from Treasury	$550.00
" " Mr. Ed. Doe. at Hongkong	" 19.36
" Aid in form of Rev. C. C. Baldwin	" 90.28
" " " " Rev. R. S. Maclay	" 200.00
" Bill of L. M. Gordon Esq	25.00
" Balance to new account	159.50
	$1044.14

Cr.

By Expense of School	$136.32
" Rent on Houses & 2 Chapels	65.98
" Repairs on house & 2 Chapels & care of Chapels	52.02
" Cash paid Catechist	30.00
" " " private teachers	50.00
" " " Bookseller	14.00
" Engraving & printing on Tract Societies account	21.11
" " " " " Am. Bonds "	61.21
" " " " " Bible Societies "	55.17
" Cash for medical aid	12.00
" " " Recreation on Mission	2.00
" Discount on Money	10.83
" Expenses of library (including desk not charged last year)	2.50
" " for Water one year	3.00
" Cash on Salary	367.60
" Balance of Salary for 1837 not due	159.50
	$1044.14

Fuh Chau Dec. 31. 1837.

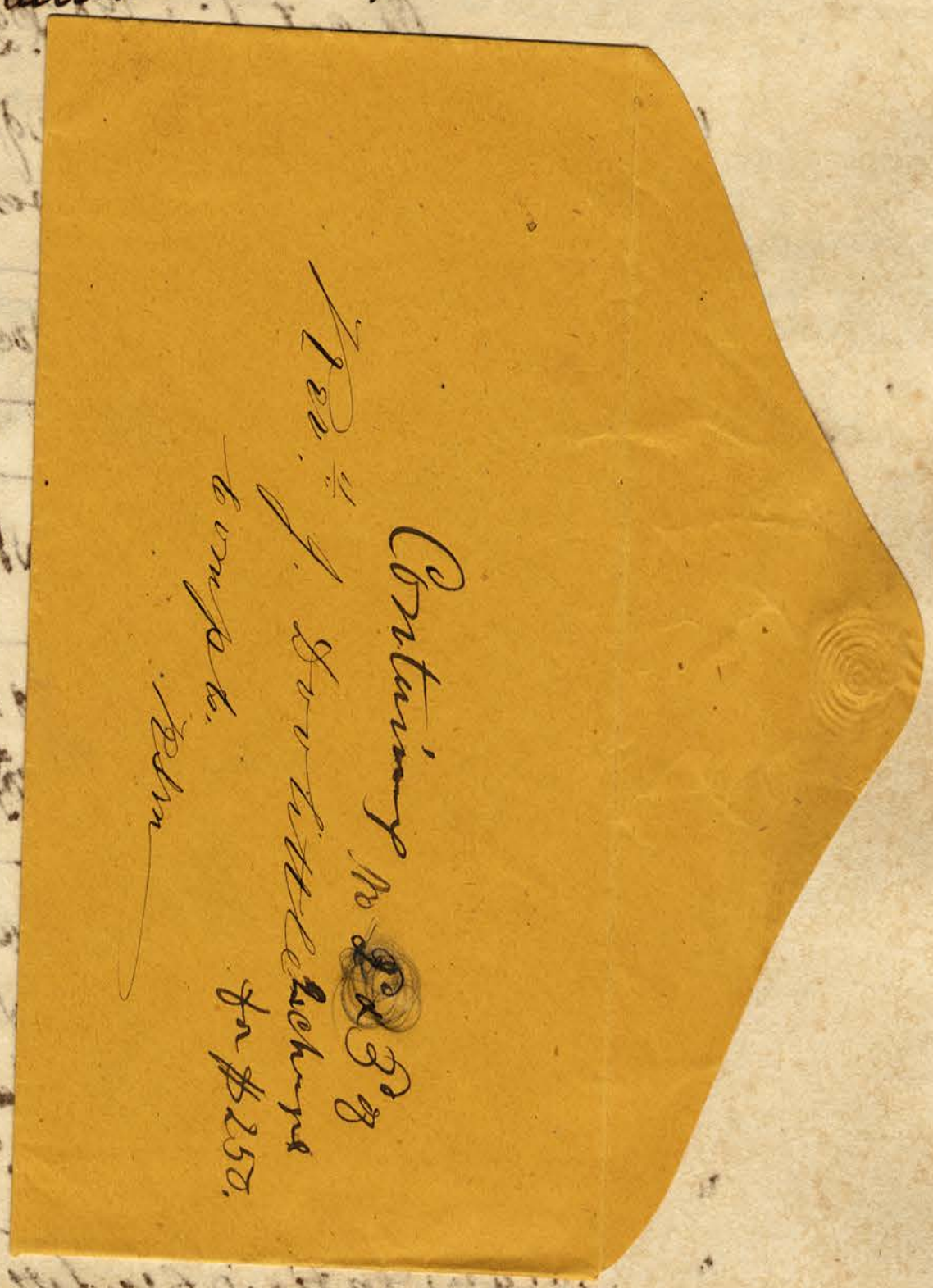
Errors excepted.

Lucius Doolittle"

Jan. 12th 1858. Ngiu Kiong Sieu, (one of my pupils) whose death occurred last evening, 20 minutes to 7 o'clock, was buried this afternoon. The funeral services were conducted by Mr. Hartwell at my house at 3 o'clock P.M. Kiong Sieu's brother-in-law, Ting, was present when the body was put in coffin, during all the services, when it was nailed up, & attended the corpse to the grave. Kiong Sieu was sick about 15 days. His disease first was a cold, then a kind of influenza ("Chiong") & turned into dysentery. Previous to his sickness he had requested baptism, & had been in practice of prayer for several months. He had given up his ancestral tablets & a quantity of paintings representing his ancestors at the time of death only a few days before his sickness. Only a short time (about ½ an hour) before he died he expressed his great sinfulness as well as his reliance on Jesus for forgiveness & salvation. He felt, he said, that he did really believe on Jesus, & trust to Him. Mr. Gibson & school were present at the services & attended the funeral. These Mr. H. again made a few remarks.

From May 19. to July 3d. 1858. Memorial.

Wednesday. May. 19. 1858. went on board "S.S. Scotland" Capt. Millmans. at Pagoda anchorage. & ~~sailed~~ Started next morning at 6 o'clock for Shanghai. Self. Henry. & Ping Sing. Fare $100. Arrived at Shanghai. Tuesday. P.M. May. 25. at 3 o'clock. — June 11. Started for Ningpo. with Child. & Ping Sing on the "Maury" Capt. Fletcher. passage without cost. arrived 15th inst. Returned to Shanghai per the Chinese boat. "Vivid" Fare $10. on the 17th & arrived at Shanghai. on the 18th. 27th. preached in London Mission Chapel on Matt. 6:10. 2d clause. 28th. went on board the steamer "Wellington" Capt. Crockett. for Fukchau. arrived July 3d. Spending at my home. Fare from S. to F. $100 tels, or $133.34. Rev. Mr. Medhurst & family went & returned with self.



Copy.

Joshua Doolittle in account with Charles Martell Treasurer of Fuh Chau Mission & Am. Board, for first half of the year 1858.

Dr.	To cash received from Treasurer	$1035.00
	" " paid Stells. Williams on my account by Treasurer	12.00
	" Due on Mr. Sloan	39.10
	" " " " "	100.00
	" Cash received from Mssrs. Russell & Co at Shanghai	253.33
	" Balance of Salary to this account	302.24
	" Cost of passage to Shanghai for settlement	100.00
		$1041.57

Cr.	By Cost of teachers	$19.47
	" Assistance in Chapel & Salary of Ch. catechist (Ling 22)	36.00
	" Rent on two Chapels & Care of one of them	24.00
	" " " Parsonage premises & Care Rev. Br's house ($5.00)	50.00
	" Printing & Engraving. Tract Society	38.28
	" Printing Am. Board	19.05
	" School 4½ months	92.38
	" Dr. Williams Dictionary & one copy for Mission	6.00
	" Loss on Money	3.93
	" Cash paid out on account of Mr. Ritchie house	4.00
	" Books bought of Dr. Nelson $4.00 & of Rev. Mr. Way. $26.08	30.08
	" Cash paid Rev. Mr. Way. on old account of Mr. Ritchie	4.50
	" Extra expenses at Shanghai & Ningpo & three fare for settlement from Shanghai to Fuh Chau & from Fuh Chau to Shanghai "for settlement"	253.88
	" Balance of Salary for 1857	159.00
	" Salary for first 6 months of 1858	300.00
	Gross Expts	$1041.57

Fuh Chau. July 6. 1858

Joshua Doolittle

July 9. 1858. Received of Rev. R. S. Maclay No. "First" "Second" & "third" of Schange for $250. in Favor of Rev. Sidney H. Bateau.

July 10th 1858. Under this date sent to Rev. Sidney H. Bateau Portageville. Columbia Co. Wisconsin. U.S.A. No. "First" of Schange for $250. to be invested in land at his discretion in my name for the benefit (ultimately) of my son Henry Hamilton Doolittle. The proceeds to be retained by S. H. B. in trust for the present.

July 26. 1858. Date of letter to S. H. B. as above containing "Second" of Schange for $250. designed as above.

Aug. 4. 1858. This morning at a little past nine o'clock. I married Hung Kyeu Ching to in the Church of the Saviour. Present Rev. Messrs. Gibson Hsamly. McClay. & Hartwell. Also Mr. Thos. Dick, Mrs. Hartwell. Hing Sang Sang. Liú Ching. Ping Sing. Maung Lik. Ngiik &c.

Aug. 5th. Today Mr Hartwell & myself obtained the strongest kind of evidence that Ling Sing Sang had forged the sign manual to a lease of dwelling house, had received money under false pretences connected with the said house, & had on the same day (Aug 5.) utered a large number of direct & palpable false hoods with the intention of deceiving, &c. & these things he confessed before Mr. H. & self. We also obtained proof that he had slandered vilely several members of the Church in writing which is in Mr. H's possession

Aug. 6. At meeting of Church at the Ch. of the Saviour this P.M. Lin Ching was elected Clerk in place of Ling Sing Sang. & a meeting of Church appointed for the 7th at 10 A.M. for the purpose of investigating Ling Sing Sang's case.

Aug. 7. At meeting this morning at Mokiu in consequence of Ling Sing Sang's assertion of not being able to attend at the Church, his case was investigated, & the Church voted unanimously to excommunicate him (till) from the Church.

Aug. 15th 1838. Sunday. To day. My ~~Table boy~~ Lei Li & the three girls King Hong. Po Chio & Sa Mie. were baptised by Rev. Mr. Hartwell. & received into

the native Church. The last mentioned girl was baptised under the name of Luang ii & the boy under that of Mainlin.

Sept. 18th 1838. Saturday Evening. About 9 & a half o'clock this evening Rev. Charles Hartwell married Mr. William Gray, Steward & cook on the Ship. Sam'l Russel. & the Chinese Woman called Chüng Chio. Mrs. Hartwell myself & her boy. were the only persons present at the time. We left a few minutes afterwards for the Ship.

Sabbath Evening Sept. 26. (1838) at 8½ o'clock Hung Siny Song expired, in the triumphs of faith: Disease something like inflamation of the Lungs. He had been sick only about 5 days. His last words were uttered with a joyful smile & one hand pointing upwards. "Heavenly Temple" ——— "Heavenly Father". This was nearly an hour before he ceased to breathe. Soon after he sorrowed away, & afterwards answered, seemed so as to by signs several questions very intelligently & satisfactorily, put to him by Bro. Hartwell, & relating to the state of his soul & his preparedness for death. He seemed happy & calm. Bro. H. left in prayer, & left before his death.

Nov. 29th. 1838. Thursday. This morning I married Uông Ping Sing to Yang Shih adopted daughter, called King Hong in the "Church of the Saviour." Mr. & Mrs. Hartwell. Mr. & Mrs. Gibson & Dr. Wentworth, were present, besides a number of Chinese, among whom were Sü Ching, Nguk Sing, Tsang Sik, Loli.

~~Dec. 2~~ Dec. 17th. Friday Dec. 1838, Received answer to letters dated Nov. 2d. 1838, mentioning an offer of marriage to Miss Lucy E. Mills of Shanghai. the answer being of a favorable tenor,

Dec. 20. 1838. Left Fuhchau on a visit to Shanghai, via Steamer Shanghai, to Amoy, expecting to be obliged to go to Hong Kong, there per Steam to Shanghai.

Copy of paper handed to Rev. C. Martineau.

"Justus Doolittle in account with Charles Martineau, Treasurer of the Luh. Chau Mission of American Board. for the last half of the year 1838.

Dr. To cash $450. & orders $ 280.75	=	$730.75
" Balance to New Account	=	67.63
		$798.38

Cr. By Balance of Salary July 1st	=	$302.24
" Expense on School account	=	1.00
" Cash paid teachers	=	26.00
" " " Catechists	=	30.50
" Engraving & printing on Am. Tr. Societies Account	=	27.51
" Cash paid Dr. Barnett		29.00
" " " for the rent of New Chapels & Care of the Same	=	24.75
" " " " " rent of houses at Ponasong	=	45.00
" " " " Lamps &c on the Church	=	7.23
" Discount on Money	=	5.15
" Salary for last half of 1838	=	300.00
		$798.38

Errors Excepted

Luh Chau. Dec. 20. 1838.

Justus Doolittle "

Jan. 11. 1839. This evening was married to Miss Lucy Emeline Mills by her brother-in-law. Rev. Samuel R. Gayley. at South Gate. Shanghai. China

Arrived at Shanghai. Monday Jan. 3d. per Steamer "Fernandes". from Amoy. having left Amoy Sat. morning Dec. 25. 1838. Present at the Wedding. of the Am. Boards Mission. Rev. Dr. Bridgman & wife, Rev. Mr. Blodget & wife & Rev. Messrs. Aitchison & Macy: Of the South Baptist Mission Dr. Burton & wife & Rev. Mr. Cobanis & wife: Of the Methodist Mission (South) Rev. Mr. Cunningham & wife Rev. Dr. Jenkins & wife (& her Sister Miss Billsland) & Rev. Mr Lambeth & wife: Of the Ch. Mission. Rev. Mr. Pownal & wife. Rev. Messrs. Robson & Collins: Of the London Mission Mrs Muirhead & Mrs. Johns: Of the Am. Epis. Mission Rev. Mr. Nelson & wife. Mrs. Syle. Misses C. Jones E. Jones. & Hay: Of the Pres. Mission Rev. Messrs Culbertson Lowrie, Gayley & Mills. & their wives. Others. Dr. & Mrs McGowan. & Eldest Daughter: Messrs. Freeman & Holmes. Mr & Mrs. McKenzie. Dr Fisk. Mr. & Mrs. Thulock, Mr & Miss Vorglen.

Feb. 7. 1839. Mr. Doolittle & self arrived at Fuhchau. In Kamehameha (Capt Geary). having gone on board the Second Sidey Preceding. We detained in the Yangtsze Kiang. till the Wednesday before we arrived.

March. 18. 1839. Rev. Mr. & Mrs. Pratt arrived at Fuh Chau late this evening, having sailed from New York in the Empire Oct. 4. 1838 for Shanghai, in company with Rev. Mr. & Mrs. Cotton, & Rev. Mr. Rapelye for the Dutch Reformed Mission at Amoy. & Rev. Mr. & Mrs. D. L. Baldwin, Miss Porter & the Misses Woolston (2 sisters) for the Mission of the M. E. Church at Fuh Chau. These are came down from Shanghai in a Steamer together.

April 16. 1839. Saturday. This morning Mrs. Hartwell gave birth to a daughter

June. 5th. Sabbath. This morning I conducted the services connected with the administration of the Lords Supper in the Church in Chinese. Also baptized using the Chinese language the infant child of Mr. & Mrs. Hartwell by the name of Emily Susan. At the same time & place.

April. 3d. Sabbath. 1839. Conducted the ordinance of the Lords Supper in the Native Church. & baptized & admitted to the Church, the Grandmother of Hûng Sing Sang, aged about 70 year, by the name of "Lîang Nîang" "Heavenly Gear".

June 28. 1839. Received Dr. Anderson's letter written & dated "April 14th. 1839" Communicating the appointment of Mrs. Doolittle "as an Assistant Missionary of the Board" & also the special grant of $450 (four hundred & fifty dollars) to meet the expenses of my marriage in Jan. & to outfit Mrs. Doolittle. being an answer to my letter written from Shanghai & dated "Jan. 22d. 1839"

Copy of paper handed to Mr Hartwell relating to my pecuniary standing with the Treasury at end of first half of 1859 —

"Copy"

"Justus Doolittle in account with Charles Hartwell Treasurer of Am. Board's Mission at Foo Chau China for the first half of the year 1859.

Dr. To Cash received at Shanghai in Jan. from Russell & Co.		$. cts
To order on Russell & Co. at Hong Kong =		400.00
To cash received at Foo Chau since Jul. 7. =		150.00
To postage paid at Boston by Mr Gordon =		391.00
To money " " " " " " =		4.90
		2.85
		$948.75

Cr. By balance of salary unpaid in 1858 =		$. cts
By purchases of Shanghai Almanac for 1859. &		67.63
1st & 2d Nos. of publications of S. C. K. S. Society &		
Subscription for the N. Citizen for one year from March 1859 =		12.32
By Chinese books of London Mission $5. & of Am.		
Mission at Shanghai $14.72. for mission use =		19.72
By travelling expenses from Ningpo to Shanghai & from		
Shanghai to Foo Chau =		151.20
By expense for teachers =		26.00
By Cash paid Sie Ching as Catechist =		15.00
By repairs on House &c =		77.65
By rent for my Chapel, Mr Kin's Chapel, & house at Pomasang =		62.00
By discount on money =		3.11
By salary for 6 months =		387.50
By balance to new account =		123.62
		$948.75

Errors Excepted

Foo Chau, July 6. 1859.

Justus Doolittle "

Sept. 27. 1859. Thursday.
Mrs. L. B. Pitt gave birth to a daughter about 2 o'clock this P.M.

Oct. 2d. 1859. Sabbath. Mrs. Pitt's daughter was baptised this morning in the church of the Saviour, by the name of Ellen Louisa by L. D. who also conducted the Lords Supper in the native church, at the same service. Ellen Louisa was baptised in the use of the english language, according to request of her parents.

Oct. 3. 1859. At the Monthly Concert at 4 P.M. at the Methodist Chapel Rev. Dr. E. Wentworth was married to Miss Phebe E. Potter, by Rev. Mr. Maclay. The American missionaries were invited to tea at Miss Woolstons

Oct. 6. 1859. Thursday. This evening the wife of Wong King Sing (Kinghong) gave birth to a son.

Nov. 22d. Rev Mr. Hearnley & family left for the anchorage expecting to sail shortly in the Candidate Capt Bowers for England. But they did not actually leave the port till the latter part of the following week.

Nov. 26. 1859. Rev Mr Moaley & family left for the anchorage expecting to sail in the Sam. Russell Capt Winchell for America, which ship got away in the forepart of the following week. About 28th I sent a box to Calvin & other friends by him, & found 25 small charts. Also to Messrs Hickey & Barteau. Nov. 1st & Dec 3. letters dated (tho' the latter sending Dec 1860) inclosed Letters of Exchange "first" and "second" respectively to Yates Hickey. for $250.

Dec. 22. 1859. This afternoon at 2 o'clock Mrs. Doolittle gave birth to a daughter. after labor of 19 or 20 hours. Dr. Beaumont from N. She weighs 7½ lbs. Afterwards baptised by the name of Lucy Mills.

Copy of account rendered Mr. Hartwell.

"Justus Doolittle in account with Charles Hartwell, Treasurer of Fuhchau Mission of A.B.C.F.M. for the six months ending Dec. 31st 1859.

Dr.

To Balance of old account	$ 123.62
To Money received for books sold (half to Am. Tr. Soc. & half to Am. Board account)	40.30
To postage paid at Boston on letters sent from China in 1859	3.72
To " " " " " " received at Fuhchau since June 1859	2.04
To Cash paid Mr. Shamby	1.97
To Orders on Messrs Russell & Co at Fuhchau	608.00
To Order " " " " " " Shanghai	272.50
To Mr. Gordon's bill at Boston	71.50
To invoice of books from Boston	4.34
To Balance to new account	148.42
	$ 1276.41

Cr.

By Rent on Chapel & on houses at Ponasang	$ 55.00
By Money paid teps	2.00
By Money " Sui Ching as Catechist	15.00
By " " Teachers	25.70
By " " Out on Am. Bible Soc. Account	28.15
By " " " " Am. Tr. Society account including books & tracts purchased at Shanghai & Ningpo to the value of $213.15	326.57
By Money paid out for Books on Am. Board's account	65.34
By " " " " Repairs	1.15
By outfit grant	350.00
By Money received in America by Mr. Gordon for the support of a Chinese girl	20.00
By Salary for six months	387.50
	$ 1276.41

Fuhchau China Dec. 31. 1859.

Errors excepted

Justus Doolittle

Jan. 29. 1860. Sabbath. being 7th day of the 10th year of the reign of Hiang Fung. This morning at the time of the regular communion service in the native church. Rev. L. B. Peck baptised one daughter Lucy Mills using the English language. Afterwards I baptised the infant son of Hong Ping Sing & King Hong by the name of Hai Ming, also the woman usually called Ling Chio by the name of Hai tong, in both cases using the Chinese language. The latter was then received into the church, after which I conducted the communion service.

Feb. 7th 1860. To day Rev. Mr. C. C. Baldwin, wife & child sailed, & Rev. Mr. S. H. Woodin & wife, arrived at Fuhchau from U.S.A.

March 1st 1860
To day. Li Sui ting, signed the writing which binds his eldest daughter Suk Hiong to us for a period of 7 years. She is supported by a lady in America, who gives $20. per annum. March. 21. the security to the above agreement signed his name in presence of Rev. Mr. Woodin, the father of the girl & myself.

June 20. To day Rev. C. C. Baldwin was, by vote of mission, requested "to take the pastoral care of the native church under the care of the mission for one year".

July 2d To day the Chinese girl spoken of under date of "March 1st" erased her connection with our family, her father paying 6.000 cash towards her expenses for 4 months.

Copy of paper given to Mr. Martin &c

Justus Doolittle in account with Charles Martin Treasurer of Lukchau Mission of A.B.C.F.M. for the 6 months ending June 30. 1860:

Dr.	To Cash from Treasury	$573.00
	To Freight &c for "A Bill"	9.24
	To Donation to Am. Board.	50.00
	To Postage to be paid at Boston on private letters sent from Lukchau since Jan 1st 1860	= 2,43
	To Postage paid at Boston on private letters received since Jan 1st 1860	= 2.35
	To Balance to new account	66.92
		$706.14

Cr.	By Balance of old account	$148.42
	By Rent for Chapel & houses at Pinasang	= 55.24
	By Repairs on house	7.50
	By Printing. Am. Tr. Soc.	3.83
	By Cash paid to native Helpers	39.00
	By " " " private teachers	14.00
	By " " " Dr Legge for Books & tracts. $5. (to Am. Board.) & $3.50 (to Am Tr Soc)	= 8.50
	By " " for N.C. Arnold one year	= 6,65
	By " " for repairs on road	5.00
	By Salary since Jan. 1st	425.00
		$706.14

Errors Excepted

Lukchau. June 30. 1860

Justus Doolittle "

Of Books from Dr. Legge to Am. Tr Soc $27.94.

Sept. 5. Visited Hiong Kong in company with Bro. Woodin

Sept. 12. Visited Hiong Kong in company with Bro. Woodin.

Thursday forenoon

Oct. 4. Mission met at Bro. Baldwin's & held a prayer meeting conducted by Bro. B. being the anniversary of the annual meeting of Am. Board. Mrs. B & Mrs. P. absent. Rev. Mr. Woodin baptised the infant daughter of Mr. & Mrs Hartwell, by the name of Anna Lucinda

Afternoon, Service was held in the Chinese Church. Bro H. gave a sketch of the rise & progress of the Mission of Am. Board. After which I conducted the communion service, the native church being present.

Oct. 14. Sabbath forenoon. 3 Chinese were baptised & admitted to the church, by Bro. B.

Wednesday

Oct. 24. Mrs. Pest gave birth to a son.

Nov. 29. Thursday. A thanksgiving sermon was preached by Rev. C. C. Baldwin in our parlor. Before which, Rev. C. Hartwell baptised Lyman Plympton Pest. After sermon had the mission to a thanksgiving dinner.

Dec. 13. Thursday. This morning Dr. Henry B. Gibson was found dead in his bed. Sailed to embark the following day for New York, in the Nabob. Probably died in his sleep. Funeral attended in the afternoon.

Dec. 17. Rev. S. L. Baldwin & wife embarked in the Nabob for N.Y. on account of Mrs. B's health.

Christmas

Dec. 25. Rev. C. Hartwell performed at his house the marriage ceremony in behalf of Lé Silo Ting and Ngâ Pô-chio.

Dec. 28. Friday. Visited Ming Chiang in company with Rev. C. Gibson.

Copy of paper given to Treasurer, &c.

" Justus Doolittle in Account with Charles Martinell, Treasurer of Fuh-Chau Mission of Am. Board, for the Six months ending Dec. 31. 1860.

Dr.	To Cash from Treasury	$544,00
"	Invoice per Sancho Panza	68,78
"	Invoice per Mermaid	39,15
"	Bill of Mr. Gordon for Books	4,69
"	Postage to be paid at Boston on letters from Fuh Chau sent since July 1. 1860	2,82
"	Postage on letters received at Fuh Chau since July 1st	3,08
"	Money received for Sales of books ($3. Am. Board & $3. Am. Tr. Soc)	6.00
"	Amount of Money received from Officers of the "John Adams", transferred in account to the Treasury of the Am. Board	4,00
"	Freight per Sancho Panza	12,20
"	Cash paid Mr Abel Doolittle by Mr London	15,00
"	Balance to this account	47,08
		$746,80

Cr.	By Balance of Old Account	$66,92
"	Rent on Houses $45. & on Chapel $10.	55,00
"	Expense for teachers	18,80
"	Repairs on house, Chapel &c	15,05
"	Expense for building ground at Pondoang	4,95
"	Expense for Boat	6.80
"	Expense for Stone steps & lot in front of House	20,00
"	Expense for large Cistern	6,00
"	Cost of Clock for Church	2,00
"	Cost of one number of Proceedings of N.C.B.R.A.S. for Mission Library	1,00
"	Money paid to Pos	2,50
"	Expense of Watchman nearly 3 months	9,03
"	Medical Expense	29,00
"	Books of Wings Res. Mission, received in Feb. last Am. Tr. Soc	33,75
"	200 New Testaments from Shanghai Am. Bib. Soc	36,00
"	Cash from Rev. N. Bostwick for Educating Chinese girl	20,00
"	Salary for Six months ending Dec. 31. 1860	425,00
		$746,80

Errors Excepted.

Fuh Chau, Dec. 31. 1860.

Justus Doolittle "

Copy of paper &c. &c

"Justus Doolittle in account with Charles Hartwell Treasurer of Fukchau Mission for the First 6 months of the year 1861

Dr. To Cash from treasury		$ cts 400.00
" Order for payment of books from Mg London Mission Shanghai		123.00
" " " " " " " " " " "	Hongkong	65.00
" Cash sent Miss E. M. Doolittle by Mr. Gordon		20.00
" Postage to be paid on Boston or letters sent from Fuk-Chau since Jan 1st		4.13
" " on letters received at Fukchau since Jan 1st		2.30
" Cash received for Rent of Sola	$13.25 Am. & Soc	26.50
" Invoice per Alfred Hill	13.25 Am. Board	3.07
" Freight per Scotland		1.50
" Balance to New account		207.66
		$ 853.16
Cr. By Balance Old account		$ cts 47.08
" Rent for old premises at Ponasang		45.38
" Repairs on house fence &c		12.33
" Making Stairs Rak, roofing repairs on Common ground at Ponasang		9.00
" Cost & wall at Ponasang		16.95
" Cash paid taxes		22.10
" Subscription to North China Herald		6.66
" Cash for 2 Copies of 1st Vol. of Amoy Classics for library		2.00
" " for 1 Copy of 4 treaties in Chinese		.50
" Medical Stores		25.00
" Books from London Mission Shanghai, Am. Bible Soc.		123.00
" Books published at Stores of Am. Board		23.47
" Books & tracts bought of Presbyterian Mission Shanghai	$30.36 Am. & Soc	84.49
" " " " " London " Hongkong	40.10	
" " published at Fukchau	14.03	
" Salary for 6 months		425.00
		$ 853.16

Errors Excepted

July 1st. 1861 Justus Doolittle

Copy of Papers, relating to pecuniary standing, &c

"Justus Doolittle in account with Charles Hartwell Treasurer of Luh Chan Mission of Am. Board. for 6 months ending Dec. 31. 1861

Dr. To Cash from Treasury = $366.50
" Order in favor of Rev. S. D. Isaac = 150.00
" Freight on 2 printing machines from U.S. = 11.00
" Order in favor of Rev. Dr. Legge = 8.93
" " " " " S. W. Bonney = 10.50
" Invoice per Maria = 93.62
" Postage paid at Boston on letters received since June 30. = 2.41
" " to be paid at Boston on letters sent since June 30. = 68
" Money received for books & tracts sold = 5.34
" money received from Rev. R. Bosworth through the Board not returned to the Treas. Am. Board = 40.00
" Money donated to the Board = 50.00
" Balance to new account = 70.82
$809.80

Cr. By Balance of old Account. = $207.66
" Cost of 2500 books & tracts from O. S. Mission Shanghai = 72.00
" Rent for half year for original premises at Ponasang = 46.00
" Repairs on house = 7.16
" Medical Expenses for 6 months = 25.00
" Expense for teacher = 27.38
" Postage on Mission account = .60
" Salary for 6 months = 425.00
Errors Excepted $809.80

Luhchan. Dec. 31. 1861

Justus Doolittle

Memoranda made at Tientsin. March 24. 1863. from data written at different dates:—

March 1st 1862. Mrs. Doolittle was taken unwell with dysentery. The next day (Sabbath), was quite poorly, & became worse & worse till the evening of Saturday March 8. She was taken with a very violent & protracted cramp or fit. Dr. Beaumont was sent for & came soon. & was very attentive during the whole of her sickness. She continued very sick for several days. On the 13th she felt a little better, & was able to be up at dinner at the table in her room on the 27th. The ladies of our mission especially Mrs. Pratt, & several ladies of the Methodist mission were very kind in their attention & care of Mrs. D.—which will never be forgotten. It considered necessary by the physician that Mrs. D. should spend the summer in Northern China, & at my request, the Mission authorized the necessary expense for the trip for Mrs. D. & our daughter Lucy.—After that at same meeting, Missionaries unasked, was given myself & Henry to accompany them.

Accordingly, Wednesday evening April 23. 1862. M (4) & the servant Sang Sang, went down to the anchorage & embarked on Board the "Lord Macaulay" for Shanghai. The Pilot left the Ship at the "White Dogs" Tuesday P.M. the 29. and arrived at the "Marks" off Woosung A.M. May 8. Went up with family in boat to Mr. McKenzie's arriving there late at night. In the morning of Friday the 9. went to Bethel Hills, South Gate. On the 12th agreed to go to Chefoo per "Star of Peace", Capt Kendrick aboard on Board the 14. Wednesday. Pilot left us Friday morning at the "Light Ship". We arrived off Chefoo Wednesday eve. May 21. The Ship arrived at her anchorage next morning & we started for Tang-Chau A.M. Friday per letters, where we arrived at one o'clock P.M. Saturday May 24. Found our friends there all well, & glad to see us.

Left Tang Chau June 11. 1862. for Chefoo. en route to Tientsin, on invitation of Rev. A. Blodget, in company with Rev. Mr. Nevius & Dalzoth. I started from Chefoo on the "Urgent" H.M.S. capt Hire. Who gave me my passage, requiring me to pay the steward for my board. which I did by paying him 3½ taels = $5.00. We dropped anchor off Tientsin in 24 hours after starting. viz Friday P.M. the 19th of March. Could

not get ashore till dark Saturday the 21. Remained over Sabbath at a German hotel, & started very early Monday morning for Tientsin per Cart with two mules, arrived there about 11 o'clock A.M. June 23. my 39th birthday, finding Mr. Blodget in better health than I expected.

After much deliberation & consultation with Mr. B. I concluded to ask the Board for a transfer of my relation from Fukchau to this place, & accordingly wrote to the Fukchau Mission under date of June 25, asking it to unite in my request to the Board, & this request to that Mission Mr. B. kindly writing a letter dated June 26. My letters to the Board on this subject were addressed to Dr R. Anderson & dated June 26. & July 9. 1863.

Early in Sept. (the 2d or 3d I think) I received several letters written all along from early in August to the latter part of same month, saying that Henry & Lucy has both had the cholera, Henry had recovered but Lucy was quite poorly. The letters urged me to go at once to Tang Chau. I went by the first opportunity, the "Manilla" which was to start on the 11th from Taku. Arrived at Chefoo Friday Eve. & learned that our darling daughter Lucy Mills Doolittle had died on the evening of Sabbath, Sept. 7. at Tang Chau, at the house of the late Rev S. R. Hayley, who had died of Cholera in July. 29. Lucy's disease was a kind of chronic diarrhoea, ~~induced~~ following the attack of Cholera. I arrived at Tang Chau Sat. P.M. Sept. 12. & found Mr B. & Henry & the surviving friends well.

We started for Chefoo Friday A.M. Sept. 26. where we arrived the next day P.M. Remained the guests of Rev. Mr. Roberts till Thursday Oct 2. when we went on board the "Swatow" Capt. Lane, & arrived off Taku the next day about noon, & at Tientsin Oct. 4. Sat. P.M. After a week or two, began repairing the premises purchased for the used of the Mission by Dr S. Wells Williams, moved into the repaired house the 18th ~~Sept~~ Nov. Mr. Blodget went to Peking Dec. 22.

Feb. 25. Received letter from Rev Dr Anderson, dated Oct. 27/63. discountenancing the ~~removal~~ transfer of my relation to this place, & recommending me to return to Fukchau.

March 2. Started for Peking, arrived there on the 4th & after seeing the sights, started back on the following morn-

day, arriving at Tientsin, March 10. Rev. Mr & Mrs. C. A. Stanley arrived at Tientsin, the 13th of March per "Mazzoni" ~~For notes of trip to Peking see 2d page following this.~~

Copy of paper, relating to my pecuniary standing with the Tuh Chan Mission — for the 1st half of 1862.

Rev. J. Doolittle in account current with C. Hartwell, Treas. of the Tuh Chan Mission for 6 mos. ending June 30. 1862.

Dr.

To cash from Russell & Co.	$188.70
" R & Co's order on Shanghai.	6.75
" " " Acct. Charges on packages X "Maria" =	5.50
" " " " " " 1 " X "Robin hood" =	1.17
" " " " 6 boxes tea sent to Shanghai =	33.00
" " " " Passage to Shanghai	90.00
" " " " Cash paid at Shanghai	150.00
" Letter of Dr. M. Gordon given per "Bengal"	3.00
" Balance at Cr. New account	368.45
	$846.57

Cr.

By Balance	70.82
" House rent	45.00
" Watchman	11.00
" Levehu	10.00
" Dr. Legge's works 2 vol for Library	1.00
" N. C. Herald for 1862	6.75
" Medical expense	37.00
" Travelling expenses	240.00
" Salary for 6 months	423.00
	$846.57

Made out by C. Hartwell from data left by J. Doolittle and items in Russell & Co's account.

Tuhchan. 18th July. 1862.

Copy of papers furnished by Mr Hartwell relating to my pecuniary standing with the mission:— for the latter half of 1862.

Rev. J. Doolittle in account current with C. Hartwell Treas. of the Sixth Siam Mission for 6 mos. ending Dec 31, 1863. (by mistake 1863 for 1862 L.S.)

Dr.

To Cash paid order favor Mrs. Gayley.	80.00
" Mr. Gardner's letter June 10. 325 + 1.60 =	4.85
" " " " July 8.	20.00
" Cash received at Chefoo & Tientsin	632.00
R. & Co. paid Dr. Legge	50.00
Freight on goods per "Carthage"	56.00
Insurance " " " "	13.25
" Less	19.00
Invoice per "Hoogua"	26.25
Bill for periodicals	.12
Postage on letters sent to Boston	1.75
	$903.22

Cr.

By Balance	368.45
" Salary 6 months	400.00
" Books	43.60
" Medical expenses	25.00
" Travelling expenses	37.80
" Postage	1.00
" Rev. L. B. Prot. errors in a/c	.17
" Balance of Dr. new account	27.20
	$903.22

Drawn off from data in Mr. Doolittle's ~~account~~, Rufus & Co's & Mr. Gardner's accounts. by C. Hartwell

Sixth Cham. Jan. 20. 1863."

Under date of "Tientsin Nov. 11. 1862" I made out my accounts for the year 1862. see preceding letter to B., pages "89" & "90". Mr Hartwell's two accounts differ from that on the whole by Dr. balance of new account of $27.20. which is explained

by him received Dec. 17, 62

thus: Invoice per Hongkong, $26.25
Bill of periodicals 12
Freight on goods to Tientsin $56.20 x 35 = 1.00
$27.37
diminished by error in Mr Pitt's account in my favor. = .17
$27.20

March. 2. Started for Peking with teacher Chang. Drove cart 23 miles 3 1/2 cash or $3.00

March 4. Arrived at Peking about 10. A.M. & found Rev. Mr. Schereschewsky at Breakfast. After a hasty breakfast, & having seen & consulted with Rev. Mr. Burdon, teacher Chang and myself started on a sightseeing expedition.

1. To the Altar to Heaven, but its door keeper would not let us in, saying some officers were inside, tho' we could not be bribed, but intimated that we might come in 2 or 3 days. We passed through the outer gate, & were permitted to look through the inner gate.

2. We then went to the Altar to Agriculture, which was only one story high, & 4 cornered, noticed 8 immense crop curves, & excellent workmanship. Visited the building which contained the tablets to the gods of Mountains, the Ocean, Wind, Thunder, Rain, & of the green grass, or the green spires of grain. Saw the butchery where we were told 6 oxen, 6 boars, 5 sheep, are slaughtered for the sacrifices offered by the Emperor, 2 times every year. (fall & spring) Saw the room or building which contained the tools used by the Emperor & his princes in ploughing & sowing. The Emperor's plough, seed planter, rake, bucket, etc. were of a bright yellow color, those used by the princes were red. The ground where the Emperor plows & sows was pointed out being two distant steps. We went into the building he occupies (& sows his chair) during his visit to the altar. The roof was very prettily painted with likenesses of several hundred dragons, & guilded. The keepers of the premises demanded a fee, which we did not. & seemed disappointed that it was not greater.

3. Visited the newly repaired Mosque in Ox street, very large and neat looking. Said to consist of over 40 apartments according to Chinese reckoning in one room. Repairs said to cost $30,000. The temple or Mosque was originally a present from an Emperor of China. Saw several priests who could read or pretended to read the Arabic inscriptions.

4. Visited the large fair or show, large number present, & many things exposed for sale.

5. Evening with Mr. S. visited the Lantern Show in the premises of the Board of Work of Remembrance Hall.

March 5. Started with teacher about sunrise to see the R. C. Cathedral south west of the "Imperial city". The door keeper refused admittance, saying the chapel was occupied by persons engaged in worship &c. which was probably true, as we could easily distinguish the multitude of

voices engaged in chanting, singing a recitative, He said they were repeating the "Classics".

2. Took a cart & drove for the Altar to the Moon situated a short distance outside of one of the western gates of the Tartar city. It is approached by a magnificent avenue, very wide, about 20 or 30 rods of the centre of which was paved with very large square bricks. The alter was one story high, on it were 6 large cannon.

3. Visited the old Portuguese & Jesuit burying ground where we saw the tombstones of the graves of Schal, Verbiest, Ricci, de Sousa, P. Thomas Pereyra, P. Bartholemew &c. &c. In all about 80 or 90 tombstones; One each side of the ~~large~~ door to it were very fine monuments, dedicated to the memory of Xavier, & of Joseph the husband of Mary, the latter said to be the Patron of China nights. Joseph's monument is on the left hand as one enters the grave yard, & Xavier's on the right. similar in design, height &c. Inscription done in latin.

4. We returned through the Imperial city entering from west to east, passing over the Marble Bridge built over a neck of a lake, then turning to the north, went around the "Hoi" or "Pretty" ("mei") mount, then to the southward, went out of the east gate arriving in time to Breakfast with Dr. Lockhart at 11. o'clock.

After Breakfast about 12. m.

5. We took a cart & started for the Great Bell temple ~~Tem~~ which was situated some 8 lis north of the North wall of the city. The road very dusty, & I nearly regretted coming the distance, but on coming, I felt amply repaid for all the dust & fatigue &c. The Bell is a wonder of art. Being about one foot thick at the lower part, & 15 feet in diameter, & about 24 feet high including the staples which were about one foot in diameter, on which the bell was suspended. The bow was about 4 feet high, resting over a beam of four timbers. The priest said it was in weight 84000 catties, was made in the time of Yung Lo of the Ming Dynasty. Covered within & without with perfectly formed Chinese characters, also on the bottom, & on the fixtures to suspend it with, having in all we were informed 81 sections of the Buddhist classics. There was a row of Manchu letters on the outer lower rim, & also on the bow. We ascended by a stone case to the second story of the temple, whence we could look down on the bell. The temple was thronged the day we were there by a crowd of idles. Large numbers of cash had been thrown into a hole on the central stone of the bell by the crowd, which went to the temples for the purchase of incense.

6. Returning we visited the Great Lama temple outside of the North gates. Admired the white marble structures covered with images of Buddhas & other beings, real & imaginary. 4 Pagodas at the 4 angles each some 4 or 5 stories high, & having numerous images

of Buddhas. Saw a devotee (said to be from the outside provinces) performing his devotions by prostrating himself flat before or toward the ~~Monument~~ monument. Muttering half aloud some formulas, & removing along on the string of beads, one very prostration. The monument it was subsequently informed was designed to be a history of Budda, representing his birth life, &c. &c. It is a wonderful work

7. Visited the Russian Burying Ground, & saw the plain & small monument erected to the memory of Capt. Brabason, Lieut Anderson, Private Phipps Mr Norman Esq attache to British Legation, T. W. Bolby Esq. and 8 ~~Sikh soldiers~~ Sikh Soldiers who were seized in violation of a flag of truce on the 18th Sept. 1860, and sunk under the cruelties &c. &c. of the Chinese. In front of the monument were 5 small plain graves, or places for graves.

8. Visited the Alter to Earth outside of the North Gate, angling. The Premises large. Saw a fox who observed us with learness. The Alter consists of 2 terraces, that is 1 terrace on another, & assended by two flights of steps, each about 6 feet high. Terraces faced with yellow brick & covered with flat stones about 2½ feet square. The alter surrounded by 4 walls, the two inner of them are yellow. Has 6 immense censers. The alter itself is surrounded by a moat 14 feet deep & 6 feet wide. Sacrifices once a year using 1 deer, 2 hares, 9 oxen, 6 sheep, 6 hogs. the hearts all taken off.

9. Went to the temple to Confucius. Noticed the 10 ancient stone drums with letters on them, & the 10 new stone drums with no letters on them. The whole temple very fine, the stone tablet to Confucius very small, compared with that at Kuhchang.

Went to the Imperial Pavillion or Temple to Literature. Saw the Emperors seat in the Pavillion where he confers the degrees. The establishment was covered with thick dust. The table before his seat was covered with cloth to protect it. The legs were elegantly carved with dragons. The ceiling was elaborately painted with dragons. Saw over 200 stone tablets on which were engraved the 13 Chinese Classics complete, both sides being used. Also the empty room where candidates are examined by the Emperor in person. These all constituted the finest temple seen.

Imperial Pavillion was two stories high & was 4 sided on the outside were 4 ~~moats~~ moats protected by elegant white marble balustrades. Large quantities of white marble used on the premises.

R. Pavillion
m. moats
Outside of the moats were white marble balustrade

10. Visited the Wumenure Llama Monastery near the temples to Confucius. Llama priests had on red blankets and red pants. Other mongols dressed in yellow cotton garments. Some had ash colored clothing. The door keeper of the temple building which had the image of Buddha 60 feet high promised to go & get the key, on the purchase of a present, he went away but did not return. Saw a lot of priests gambling with Peking cash. The temples did not seem much different from the common Buddhist temples, only they had a good deal of yellow, red, & green ~~glazed~~ glazed brick & yellow tiles & yellow paint & gilt &c.

Returned to Mess. about dark & found dinner on the table, which was a grateful sight.

March 6th. About sunrise I started alone for the Astronomical Observatory which I found without much trouble. I was struck with surprise at the excellent workmanship & skill displayed in the globe of the Heavens, made of copper, brass, the stars on which were represented very neatly by brass imitations fastened on the surface. It was about 7 feet in diameter. In all there were 8 pieces of machinery, 1 of which came from France, as I was informed subsequently, exhibiting great workmanship, & apparently of perfect patterns, the highest of which was about 15 feet, as a sextant, or quadrant, & all of brass. The platform or stone or brick on which the whole was placed, was protected by a very substantial iron railing. All exposed to the heavens, &c.

2. After breakfast, teacher started for the Altar to Heaven Enclosure. First visited the Pavilion to Heaven or the Dome to or in imitation of the Vault of Heaven, as some explain it. It is reached by 3 flights of steps from 4 sides, each 9 in number, each terrace being about 2 or 3 feet wide & protected by a fine balustrade. The Pavilion is circular, 3 stories high, in all ~~about~~ 99 feet high, each story having blue tiles. A very fine looking object at a distance as well as near by. Sat in the Chair or throne devoted to the tablet to the "Pearly Emperor Shang Ti" as we were informed, or as some say to Huang Tien Shang Ti, where worshipped by the Emperor himself. Sat & examined the 8 screens or chairs, 4 on each side, which are occupied by tablets of the deceased emperors of the present dynasty, during the homage of the living one. These tablets represent worshippers

of the Deity Supreme, worshipped, with sacrifices we were told by the keepers of the grounds, 3 times yearly viz in first month, in the 4th, & at Tung Chih, with 11 oxen 2 rams, 3 boars, 2 deers, & 12 rabbits, We were shown the furnace where one of the 11 oxen, spoken of, is burnt up, while the 10 are being offered. Also 10 immense iron open-work censers or furnaces where mock paper is burnt during the ceremony, or at the proper time.

The Altar to Heaven, proper, is some distance to the south of the Dome to Heaven. It is also circular, having 3 terraces, each of 9 steps, etc. No pavillion on the top, but level & open to the Heavens. Smaller in diameter than the one on which the Dome to Heaven is erected. Also a large furnace & 12 large censers open work, the sides consisting of slats of iron or bands of iron, & several large brass censers. Surrounded by 4 walls in all, the innermost one being circular, & the others square. On the 4 sides are 6 large marble arches, at the 3 openings of the two innermost walls, the top terrace of the altar, proper, is 28 paces in diameter. In the evening dined at Hon. A. Bullinghames, American Minister Resident, etc.

March 7. This forenoon walked around the southern end of the Imperial city, & entered it by the western gate. Visited the R. C. premises, or church the Cathedral spoken of by Huc was built. Saw 2 French Priests, who kindly showed several places to us, as the Chapel, in whose walls were hung 18 or 20 pictures of saints, & the room containing stuffed birds. One of them was from Kui Chau southwestern part of China, where he had been over 10 years, & had come to Peking a few months ago on business connected with the mission of the R. C. Mission. He spoke mandarin. Expected to return in a month or two. He said a church would probably be erected on the premises this year etc.

In the afternoon walked on the dividing wall between the two cities, Chinese & Tartar, & had a fine view of the two cities & especially of the Forbidden city, & of the imperial palaces etc.

The city has many trees in all the parts, presenting in summer a very fine appearance.

March 8. Sabbath. At 11 o'clock attended the service in the Chapel of the B. Legation, conducted by Rev. Mr Burden, who read the services & a sermon. 16 or 18 present. The ceiling was covered with pictures of dragons with 5 claws.

Afterwards a part of the service in the Chapel of the Hospital where a native helper discoursed, some 30 or 40 were present.

In the evening, I conducted

the service in Dr. Lockhart's Room, attended by 60 or 8 from by the invitation of Mr. Brandre.

Monday March 9. Started for Tientsin, baited at Chang Kia Wan. 60 Lis. Spent the night at Hsi Shih 60 Lis. & arrived at Tientsin at 3 o'clock, P.M. of Tuesday, the 10th, having baited at Yang tsung 60 Lis distant. Found the mail had been received &c. &c.

Monday Eve April 6th. Went on board the "S.S. Nanking" with Mrs. D. & Henry. Capt. Gibson at Tientsin. Baggage taken on board in the forenoon. Fare to Shanghai $100. besides paying for baggage one cubic ft. at 8 taels per ton.

Arrived at Chefoo, Thursday P.M. the 9th. Spent the time at Dr. Nevius' & left the following P.M. arriving at Shanghai Monday April 13. A.M. Stopped at Dr. W. A. P. Martin's. Next day engaged passage per British Ship "Nim". Capt. Smith for Hukchau, went on board Wednesday P.M. Left the wharf at Hukchau looking with following Sat. A.M. & arrived at "White Dog" Monday Morning April 20. & at Pinyang with baggage Wednesday P.M. April 22. Rafted for family, & everything Worth Mentioning Wm. Gamble Esq.

Hukchau, July 11. 1863. This Morning at 3½ o'clock, Mrs. Doolittle gave birth to a son. Calvin Mills, after an illness of only 8 or 9 hours.

Hukchau Sept. 7/63. Rev. C. C. Baldwin baptized at the monthly Concert held in our parlor, Calvin Mills Doolittle.

Copy of Papers relating to Mission Account.

Justus Doolittle in account with Rev. C. Hartwell Treasurer of Fuh Chau Mission of Am. Board for the first half of 1863.

Dr. To Balance of old Account.		$27.20
" Cash received of Russell & Co. Lintin	=	227.42
" $218.00 & Exchange with same $3.42	=	450.00
" Cash received of Russell & Co. Fuh Chau	=	19.80
" Bills in Favor of Rev. C. B. Peet	=	
" Postage on letters received in China but paid in Boston, 72¢. & postage on letters sent from China 28¢ to be paid in Boston	=	1.00
" Balance to Credit New Account	=	178.29
		$897.71

Cr. By Travelling Expenses from Lintin to Fuh Chau	=	$276.67
" Repairs on House	=	" 199.86
" Exchange on $218.00 received at Lintin	=	" 3.42
" Dentistry	=	" 9.00
" Cash paid teachers	=	" 21.25
" Salary for 6 months	=	" 387.50
		$897.71

Errors & Omissions Excepted

Fuh Chau July 13. 1863. Justus Doolittle "

Mrs. S. R. Gayley was married to the Rev. Andrew Dixon, Presbyterian Minister, on the 26th of Aug. 1863. Residence, "The Manse, Ballymount, County Mayo, Ireland."

Fuh Chau, Dec. 4, 1863. Mrs. D. & self left on Sun Kiang Hamilton on the British Ship "Helen Nicholson" Capt. Archibald Halliday, to go as passengers to New York. It was not too soon, since the day before arranged his state room, Geo. S. L. Binkley wife & son, also went as passengers. Hiring passage was $125, half the price of an adult.

Fuh Chau. Dec. 31. 1863. The mission met today. There I presented a certificate from Dr. Beaumont, & in view of its recommendation requested permission from the mission for myself & family to visit the United States. The mission authorized the Treasurer, the Revd. to provide the funds for passage of self & family to New York.

Copy: "Fuh Chau 29th Dec. 1863.

I hereby certify that the Rev. J. Doolittle is suffering from aphonia, a complaint which has afflicted him for a number of years, but which has now assumed a worse form so as to preclude him from public speaking. Under these circumstances, I consider it strongly advisable for him to take a voyage to America as soon as possible as there is every reason to believe that he will get more of the remains here until the commencement of the approaching summer.

(signed) John Morton Beaumont.
M.R.C.S. Eng. L.A.H. Lond. L.M."

Feb. 1st 1864
Mrs. Smith & Miss Smith & 3 children went from "Formosa" to Hong Kong, hoping to get passage per "Patrician" to Liverpool.

Copy of paper &c &c.

Joshua Doolittle in account with Charles Hartness Treasurer of Fuhchau Mission of Am. Board for the last 6 months of 1863:—

Dr. To Cash from Messrs Russell & Co.		$608.44
" " according to Lord's letter of June 9th		20.00
" " " " " " July 7th		5.00
" Invoice per "Albers" including freight to Hongkong		46.24
" " " "Avon" " " " "		220.72
" Postage to be paid in Boston on letters from China		.63
" paid in Boston on letters received in China		1.97
		$902.00
Cr. By Balance due on Old Account		$178.29
" printing 1550 books & tracts	to Ch. Soc. $16.00, " Am. Board 1.14	17.14
" Dentistry $35.00 for temporary set of teeth in silver plate, & $45.00 for permanent set of teeth on India Rubber		80.00
" Medical attendance for one year =		50.00
" Passage for Henry to U.S. per "Helen Nicholson" $125.00 & outfit for Henry $8.00.		133.00
" Teachers		7.20
" Freight on 1 box of lanterns from Tientsin =		1.66
" Repairs relating to house & premises —		9.20
" Freight on boxes of books from Shanghai =		3.75
" Postage to the Missionary House Boston & Newton		2.10
Salary for 6 months		416.65
		$902.39

Over drawn by $1.6 cts.

E. & O. E.

Feb. 5, 1864 Joshua Doolittle

Fuhchau

Fuhchau Feb. 6. This morning Mrs. C. C. Baldwin gave birth to a daughter.

Feb. 11. 1864. To day received a letter from Messrs. Olyphant & Co. Shanghai, being a copy of letter sent to their house in New York. of which the following is a correct copy:—

Copy

No. 58 Shanghai January 25th 1864

Messrs. Olyphant & Co.
of China
New York.

Dear Sirs,

Enclosed we have to hand 2d of our Draft on the Oriental Bank Corporation — 1st having been sent to the Bank for acceptance.

No. 2254 dated 20th inst. favor yourselves at 6m/st for

£141. 6. 7.

Please dispose of this, and hold proceeds, less the Equivalent of Mex: dollars here, subject to Rev. Justus Doolittle's order. This gentleman is about sailing from Foochow for your port.

On payment to Mr. Doolittle of the balance, please credit us with the £20.—. We remain

Your's faithfully

(Signed) Olyphant & Co."

Feb. 20. 1864. Received from the U.S. Vice Consul at this place, under date this day, two certificates, one certifying to the birth of Henry Hamilton Doolittle, Child of American citizens on the 27th Dec. 1853, & the other certifying to the birth of Calvin Mills Doolittle, Child of American citizens on the 11th July 1860, both born at this port.

Copy of one of the certificates

"Consulate of the United States
Foochow Feb. 20. 1864

This is to certify that Henry Hamilton, son of Sophia and Justus Doolittle, both citizens of the United States of America, was born in this City of ~~Foochow~~ Foochow Dec. 27. 1853.

Given under my hand and seal of office the day & year above written. A. L. Clarke

(Signed) U.S. Vice Consul"

Place of Seal.

The other certificate is worded the same as the one copied, the names & dates only being changed.

Copy of paper rec'd.

"Justus Doolittle in a/c with Charles Martonell

Treas. Fuh Chau Mission, for Jan & part of Feb. 1864.

Dr.	To Amount overdrawn last year.	$1.61
"	Freight on boxes (4) ex "Avon" from Hongkong to Fuh Chau.	" 3.10
"	Cash from Messrs. Russell & Co.	" 50.00
"	" " " " "	" 122.89
"	" " as per order dated Feb. 22	$177.60

Cr. By	Cash paid teacher	$1.00
"	" paid Dr. Lyman for refitting with new teeth the plate for temporary set	15.00
"	Outfit expenses	45.60
"	Salary one month & 24 days	116.00
		$177.60

Fuh Chau Feb. 28 1864

Copy

The enclosed Co-partnership papers & the dictionary labeled "Fuh Chau Feb. 1864" were delivered to me by Mr. Doolittle, with the request that the same be forwarded to Rev. S. C. Baldwin

S. C. Baldwin

Copy

Belong to a mate named Ah Ch Keong who is now in Fuh Chau. He informed me that he furnished the money and he authorized me to receive the money.

Witness by
R. S. Maclay

Copy of paper rec'd.

"Justus Doolittle in a/c with Charles Martinez

Reas. Fuh Chau Mission, for Jan & part of Feb. 1864.

Dr.	To Amount Overdrawn last year.	$1.61
	" Freight on boxes (4) & "Coon" from Hongkong to Fuh Chau.	" 3.10
	" Cash from Messrs. Russell & Co.	" 50.00
	" " " " "	" 122.89
	" " " as per order date Feb. 22	$177.60

Cr. By Cash paid teacher		$1.00
" " paid Dr. Lyman for refitting with new teeth the plate for temporary set		15.00
		45.60
" Outfit & expenses		116.00
" Salary one month & 24 days		$177.60

E. & O. E.

Fuh Chau, Feb. 22, 1864

Justus Doolittle "

Copy.

"Fuh Chau 19th Feb. 1864

The undersigned have this day entered into a Co-partnership to prepare and publish a "Chinese Dictionary in the Fuh Chau dialect, alphabetically arranged", and do hereby pledge themselves to share equally in the responsibilities, risks, expenses, & profits of the work.

(Signed) C. C. Baldwin
R. S. Maclay. "

Witness
S. E. Baldwin

Copied Feb. 22, 1864 by Doolittle.

Copy.

"Fuh Chau. Feb. 22. 1864.

Referring to a writing of Co-partnership between R. S. Maclay & C. C. Baldwin, "to prepare and publish a Chinese Dictionary in the Fuh Chau dialect, alphabetically arranged", said writing bearing date "Fuh Chau. 19th Feb. 1864", the undersigned this day agree to share equally in the responsibilities, risks, expenses, & profits of one half of said work.

(Signed) C. C. Baldwin
Justus Doolittle "

Witness by
B. S. Lyman.

Copied Feb. 22. 1864 by Doolittle

Mrs. Doolittle self & child Calvin left Luh Chau, Feb. 23 or
24, 1867, for Hong Kong, per steamer "Cadiz" (I think) next day stop-
ped at Amoy, afternoons. & the day following at Swatow, & the following
day, Sabbath, arrived at Hong Kong. went to Dr Legge's. The follow-
ing Tuesday started for Canton, & put up at Bro. Bonneys. Where
we remained till the latter part of April. During this time, our
boy Calvin was not well, partly from teething & diarrhea. Had
Dr. Kerr of the Pres. Mission several times.
Monday, 1864 April 11. Engaged passage for $275.00 for the family
to San Francisco, payable there. Rev R. Telford engaged passage
for himself, wife & son Robert, 6 yrs old, for $800.00 he having no bed-
dings, white or hammocks. April 18. left Canton with family for Hong
Kong, & went on board the "Helios" Capt. Scott. The next day Dr.
" went on board & Calvin was poorly, but pronounced
teething & warning. Friday AM, Dr.
saw Mr. D. who had severe bleeding from the
on one face. The balance of the day & night
sited another, pilot leaving same evening
s. Taylor, & Randall, besides the Telfords were
ad very little water furnished, & in the P.M.
e didn't know where better water was to be found
Calvin was prepared with it. Same night he
s taken with dysentery, & quickly became much
eep, no remedy seemed to have any
Telford recommended some "Communione"
some (1/3 or 1/2 teaspoonful) every two hours, but
diseases, & by constant water
at 2 o'clock in the morning he seemed to recover, &
Mr. Telford was called in, I all thought him dying. About 7 o'clock
Mrs. T. brought in some Chlorodyne (J. Collis Brownes) which he
strongly recommended. This relieved in doses from 3 to 5 drops
every 3 hours. It relieved the pain but did not check the dis-
ease. He suffered as much as he could receive but very little, the
great water & water till. The afternoon of Friday May 6. there
at 20 minutes to 6 o'clock in sight of Cape Tow Shaki (Tow saki)
on the Island of Kiu Siu one of the Japan group. in lat.

HF
D72 Doolittle, Justus, 1824-1880
Correspondence, diaries, & other
material relating to his life as a foreign
missionary in Foochow, China
the years 1873
Holograph Manuscript
J. M. D.
Is this Kautological? S.S.

Mrs. Doolittle self & child Calvin left Fuh Chau, Feb. 23 or 24, 1864, for Hong Kong, per steamer "Cadiz" (British) next day stopped at Amoy, afternoon, & the day following at Swatow, & the following day, Sabbath, arrived at Hong Kong. Went to Dr Lazzes. The following Tuesday started for Canton, & put up at Bro. Bonneys. Where we remained till the latter part of April. During this time, our boy Calvin was not well, partly from teething & diarrhea. Had Dr Kerr of the Pres. Mission several times.

Monday, 1864 April 11. Engaged passage for $275.00 for the family to San Francisco, payable there. Rev R. Telford engaged passage for himself, wife & son Robert, 6 yrs old, for $800.00 he having no bedding, white man & cows. April 18 left Canton with family for Hong Kong, & went on board the "Helios" Capt. Scott. The next day Dr. Kane went on board & our Calvin who was poorly, but pronounced him only suffering from teething & weaning. Friday A.M. Dr. K. again came off to see Mr. D. who had severe bleeding from the piles. Paid $62. on our fare, the balance to be paid on arrival. Sat. A.M. 3 o'clock weighed anchor, pilot leaving same evening at 11. Capt. Lewis, Taylor, & Randall, besides the Telfords, were our fellow passengers.

Tuesday 26. April had very little water furnished, & in the P.M. as the steward said, "he didn't know where better water was to be found on board." The food for Calvin was prepared with it. Same night & next morning he was taken with dysentery, & quickly became much worse. For several days, no remedy seemed to have any marked effect. Mr. Telford recommended some "Carminative" which he had. We gave some (1/3 or 1/2 teaspoonful) every two hours, but it did not check the disease, & he became constantly weaker & weaker.

Tuesday, May 3d. at 2 o'clock in the morning he seemed to revive, & Mr. Telford was called in. We all thought him dying. About 7 o'clock Mr. T. brought in some "Chlorodyne" (J. Collis Brownes) which he strongly recommended. This we gave in doses from 3 to 5 drops every 3 hours. It relieved the pain but did not check the disease. He suffered as much as he could perceive but very little, & gradually weaker & weaker till, the afternoon of Friday May 6. when at 20 minutes to 6 o'clock in sight of Cape Tori Saki (Tori saki) on the Island of Kiu Siu one of the Japan Group in Lat.

30°. 18'. North & Long. 132°. 31'. East he "fell asleep" His Corpse was put into a plain box, A few minutes before 10 o'clock in the morning of Sat. May. 7. the Ship was here to, & Mr. Telford conducted a short service in the Cabin, consisting of singing "Happy Land", reading passages of Scripture, including the verse "Suffer little children &c" & offering a prayer. At 15 past 10 o'clock, the coffin was lowered into the ocean about Lat. 31°. 15' north, & Long. 133°. 07'. East. A large quantity of sand had been put in the box coffin, & 2 holes had been bored in the lid near the place of the head. As soon as the water filled it, the coffin sank from our sight.

Monday, May 23d 1864 about Twelve A.M. we passed the 180° meridian of Longitude East of Greenwich. in accordance with usual custom no Sick Cases being left, that day & the succeeding Tuesday counted as one day in Ships reckoning. the 3d day following being reckoned as Wednesday May 25. thus keeping two Mondays coming together, the week having 8 days of ordinary length.

Arrived at San Francisco, June 9. & stopped at Rev. A.W. Loomis, corner of Stockton & Sacramento Streets.

June 14. visited Oakland, where Rev L. W. Bratton lives.
" 16 returned from Santa Clara where was John Malay
" 21. visited Brooklyn where Rev Geo. Peirson lives.
" 28 went on board the Opposition line Boat "Moses Taylor", & started for Panama. 40 years old. Passage for myself. $81. gold. to N.Y. 50 lbs baggage free. the rest 10 cts per lb.
Arrived at Panama & passed the Isthmus to Aspinwall per R.R. July 8. & on the P.M. of same day went on board the "Illinois" & in the Evening started for N.Y. where we arrived safely July 18. went to the "Lansing House" till P.M. we went to Board with Mrs Shoards 135. East 13th.

July 27. 64 arrived at Auburn.
" 28 " " " Oates Corners, where we formed Henry, son.
Aug. 2. " " " Rochester, spending a few hours
" " " " " Buffalo
" 4. " " " Michigan City. Ind.
12 boxes per "Sothie" from Canton arrived at Auburn

the latter part of Sept. 1st Sabbath in Oct. spent in Troy with Rev. Dr. Nott. Attended the meeting of Am. Board at Worcester, commencing with Oct. 4th & sitting with the 7th. Was entertained at Mr. Thompson's.

Returned home to Boston, stopping at Dr. Andrews & then visited Mt. Holyoke Seminary, spending from Friday or Thursday Eve. till the following Monday morning.

Oct. 22. Went onboard the "Erie" & sailed for Liverpool. When we arrived Eve. of the 1st Sab. in Nov. 6th. Nov. 8. went to London. Nov. 9. went to Mr. John Stabbs, 24. a Oldfish St. to board. at 21 shillings per week for board.

Dec. 21st Started for Holly Grove Co. Mayo. Ireland & arrived the following evening.

Jan. 16th returned to London. In 2 or 3 days, & then to Liverpool, to secure passage for N.Y. July 20th back to London for a passport, which I got Jan. 21st at the Am. Legation, returning same day to Liverpool.

Jan. 23. Sailed for N.Y. in "City of London."

Jan. 25th arrived in N.Y. Feb. 10, having narrowly escaped shipwreck off Long Island, the last Sabbath in Jan. & the following Tuesday night.

Feb. 17. met my tribe at Sidney Plains, at the house of C. R. Rogers, Esq.

In May I attended the Anniversaries in N.Y. & the General assembly in Brooklyn, Mrs. D. being at Oaks Corners. June 3d arrived at Oaks Corners, & concluded to start the following week for Watertown & Rutland, with Henry.

June 8. A.M. arrived in Watertown & same day called on recommendation of Cousin J. Bennet Tyler, Dr. Chas. Goodale to prescribe for Mrs. Doolittle. — He was faithful & interested as a physician till about Aug. 1st. Then we called Another Dr. Goodale living in Tylerville, who was constant in his attendance till the 10th or 11th of Aug. when he ceased his visits, being sure that he could not benefit her. The first Dr. I was unable to go to Rutland regularly & often.

Mrs. D. had been sinking down nearly since our arrival in the country. From Oct. or November of 1864 while in Guilford & Sidney Plains, she became poorer in flesh & weaker in strength. In March while we were visiting at Mr. David Brooks at Guilford, she was taken

quite ill. She recovering better I left her there while I went on to ~~Auburn~~ Auburn & Oaks Corners, Scottsville, & back to Auburn, when she met me, about the 1st of May, some improved in health but not strong. She became worse in May again at Oaks Corners. After spending 4 or 5 days at Waterloo, we went on Tuesday to Rutland to spend several weeks with Uncle Henry Hopkins, visiting Waterloo once or twice per week to see the Doctor. At first his treatment seemed to benefit her, but after a short time she became poorer & weaker, since till about July 18-20th. She weighed only 108 lbs. instead of 150 or more. Latter part of July, she had what the Doctor called a paralytic stroke, but very light, affecting her hands & lower limbs. She in 3 or 4 days recovered from this. On the last Sat. or Friday in July the disease changed from Chronic diarrhea to Dysentery, & no remedy could check it, & she became rapidly much weaker, & at last breathed her last Sat. P.M. 4 o'clock 12th Aug.

Several weeks previous she had given up expectations of recovery, & had given directions in regard to the disposal of her own money ($300) & of some of her personal clothing. Two or 3 days before she died she gave her farewell messages to her friends! —

"Tell Sarah that I am perfectly happy I have not had such joy & peace as many have, but still I feel that my Redeemer liveth, & that I can put in trust in Him"

"Tell Charlie, Jesus is precious in a dying hour. I have been so ~~unfortunate~~ unfortunate as to be under the influence of Opiates so that I have not been able to think as much as I wish. Yet I feel that I can put my trust in the Savior."

"Tell Harry, I have known very little of care & anxiety for he has been my support in all my sickness"

"Tell Emily, that she has been a mother to us all, & that I hope & trust." (here her voice failed her for the time)

"Tell Rose & Charlie that I have thought a great deal about them since their deep affliction (referring probably to the sudden death of Mrs. Hopkins their mother) It seems hard to bear since they are so far separated from all their friends, and to my support in my afflictions. Tell Charles it has been a source of great joy to hear again from our dear brother Harry, & that I trust he will be brought into the Kingdom of Heaven. That he may be brought into the Kingdom of Heaven is my prayer"

About 10½ o'clock Friday Eve. Aug. 11. When she was thought to be near her end, I enquired of her. "Is Jesus Precious to you?" "Yes dear, yes dear" Do you have any doubts or any fears. "Oh no, oh no". On the morning of the day she

died about 7 o'clock, I inquired again "Is Jesus still precious to you?" "Yes" with emphasis, "Do you put your trust in Him"? "Yes: He is my trust."

A few minutes before her death, while speechless she was holding his hand & feeling his pulse, she gently yet earnestly pressed my hand in hers - the last token of remembrance & affection she was able to give. Henry was present when she died.

The following Sabbath at 5 o'clock, the Congregational Minister in Rutland, Rev. Mr. conducted a short service at Uncle Henry's, after which the coffin was taken to Watertown to be ready for transportation the following morning.

Aug. 14, in company with Cousin Henry T. Hopkins I started from Watertown for Alden, Erie Co. N.Y., with the corpse. We reached there 20 minutes past 8 P.M., via Rome, Auburn, Canandaigua, direct to Batavia & Attica. The following day at 11 o'clock Rev. Mr. James Remington & Rev. Mr. Wilne (Bap. Ministers) conducted a burial service at Mr. R's home after which the body of Lucy was laid by the side of her bro. Sylvester & her parents in the graveyard in Alden. H. W. Rogers & wife of Buffalo & Mr. Rogers' mother came out to the burial. On the following Sabbath Mr. R delivered a Memorial discourse which was (subsequently) published by Wm J Moses, Auburn. Mr. Joseph Hamilton of Batavia in the following month erected a white marble tombstone to mark the burial place of the mortal remains of Lucy Emmeline Doolittle.

Most of the month of Sept. 1865 I spent at Oak's Corners, N.Y. at my brother's, preparing a revising index of my book "Social Life of the Chinese" The last week in that month I reached Michiana, Indiana, leaving there about one or two o'clock on the morning of Tuesday, Oct. 3rd (when I saw my father (Abel Doolittle) for the last time.) for Chicago, Ill. to attend the Annual Meeting of the Am. Board. I was entertained by J. H. Dunham Esq. Michigan Ave. during the sessions of the Board which commenced Tuesday P.M. & ended Friday nearly 10 o'clock P.M. Thursday about 12 M. I addressed for 10 minutes the meeting in Bryan Hall, by invitation of the Secretaries. At this meeting in Chicago, for the last time I saw Rev. W. Mark Williams, appointed missionary to China. Saw there many former friends who came up to the meeting.

During the month of Oct. I addressed various Churches or Sabbath Schools, or both, in Chicago, Ill. Waukegan, Lake Forest & Evanston, Ill. & Milwaukee, Burlington & Kenosha, Wisconsin.

Nov. 1st Started from Chicago for Galesburg, Ill. Stop-

ping at Somonauk. en route. to deliver an Missionary address. & going on very early on the Lord's day. On the Morning of Saturday, Nov. 4th I incidentally or rather providentially made the acquaintance of Miss Louisa Judson. by a letter of introduction given me by Mrs. Phu female friends there. In Galesburg I preached or delivered several discourses on Missionary subjects. & addressed several Sabbath Schools. Nov. 7th started for Leclede, Missouri. arriving some eight about 10. or 11 o'clock. the next morning I introduced myself to my brother in law Harry (R.) Mills. Left on Friday of the same week & arrived in St. Louis. Mo. the following morning. where I was entertained by Rev. Dr. H. A. Nelson. On Monday. Nov. 13. addressed Miss Judson a long letter in which I asked her to become my wife & accompany me to China. While in St. Louis I visited Br. Williams M. Doolittle's grave. which is grave No. 24. Block. 32. in the Methodist Cemetery. buried by John S. Smithers, Undertaker. I also heard of the death of my father who expired on the afternoon of Tuesday Nov. 14. Addressed several Churches & Sabbath Schools in St. Louis on Missionary subjects.

Nov. 20. left St. Louis for Monticello. 4 miles from Alton. Ill. where I addressed the female students & others in the Pres. Ch. Thence next morning to Springfield. where in the N.S. Pres. Ch. again spoke in union meeting. Thence next day to Lockrownville. where I remained till Nov. 27. speaking some 10 times. That evening spoke in Farmington. thence to Chicago. where on the evening of Nov. 28. on arrival I received a letter from Miss J. dated Nov. 23. saying she would become my wife & go with me to China. & inviting me to visit Galesburg again. In Chicago was entertained by E. H. Whitney Esq. The next Sabbath following I went to Galesburg. where I remained 8 days. leaving on the 13th Dec. speaking that evening at Ontario. While at Galesburg. I wrote the Secretaries of the Bd. asking Miss J. to be received as an assistant missionary. to go to China as my wife. & sending at same time testimonials relating to her from her Pastor Rev. Geo. Duffield, Jr. & Rev. Dr. Curtiss. & Dr. Hurd. also Mrs. Dr. Curtiss. Bros. Thyson & Miss Sarah Hatch. I specified a time to sail in the Spring of 1866.

Dec. 19. I spoke in the Meth. Ch. Valparaiso, Ind. & in the N.S. Pres. Ch. in Logansport on the 21. & reached Cincinnati. O. Sat. Am. Dec. 23. There was entertained by Philip Winkle Esq. till Jan. 3d/66. speaking in various Churches & Sabbath Schools. There I received a letter from Rev. Dr. Treat. saying Miss J. was accepted as an assistant Missionary of the Am. Bd. to go to China as my wife. also letter from Dr. Anderson. saying Rev. Mr. Thomas was to sail in the Spring & wishing both families to go together.

In Jan. visited relatives in Sunbury. Liberty. & Defiance O. & spoke in Columbus & Granville O. as well as in Chicago. Oswego. Ill. where Rev. Mr. Williams was preaching. Thence to Galesburg. arriving on Monday Jan. 22.

Feb. 1. half past 7. in the Morning. Miss Louisa Judson & myself were married in the N.S. Pres. Ch. by Rev. Geo. Duffield, Jr. assisted by Rev. Dr. Curtiss. Several hundred friends were present. We took the cars at once for Chicago. in company with Rev. Mr. Williams. who "stood up" on the occasion with Miss Mary Farnham. We. W. stopped at Oswego. We going on & receiving Michaneka Ind. same evening. Monday eve. Feb. 5. We started for Pontiac. Mich. where Mrs. Ds parents lived. arriving there Tuesday noon. The Sabbath following, I spoke in several Sabbath Schools and two churches.

Feb. 15th 1866 we started for Ogdensburgh, N.Y. via. Grand Trunk R.R. Canada. reaching O. Sat. Ave. the 17. having been detained 16 or 18 hours en route by the cold weather & heavy snows. Sabbath took the services in the O.S. Pres. Ch. & addressed the Sabbath Schools. Monday we went on to Moira. to visit Rev. C. Gibson & family. where we also saw Mrs. C. R. Martin. late of Fukchau. The next day went to Gouverneur, thence on Thursday 22d. to Watertown. we met Mr. Tyler & our darling boy Henry at the Depot. Sabbath preached in the Pres. Churches. On Tuesday morning. in Company with Henry we started for Oaks Corners. where we arrived the following evening. having spent Tuesday evening at Auburn.

We remained at Oaks Corners one week. repacking our things. Starting for N.Y. city. March. 8. As we passed Rome we left there Henry in the afternoon, he going up to Watertown. & we spending that night at Amsterdam, N.Y. The next day we went on to Troy. & the day following to N.Y. city. spending the Sabbath at Rev. Dr. Woods.. The following Tuesday the 13th by invitation of B. B. Atterbury Esq. cor. of 36 St. & 4th Ave. we went to spend some time in his family. & remained there till we sailed. We were treated in every hospitable & christian manner by him and all the members of his family.

On the 13th of March. the passage of Rev. Mr. & Mrs. Williams, self & wife. was engaged on the Samuel Russell. Capt. Lucas. to Hongkong. for $310. gold or equivalent in currency. to be allowed 5 tons free. of senton as baggage. all new at $120.00 mexicans, payable in Hongkong. State-rooms & napkins furnished. or if paid in N.Y. with the percentage added. i.e. $12 in full.

Till we sailed April 7. we were busy in making our purchases & packing. & writing to friends.

We were enabled. by the liberality of friends. by special donations, to procure various Philosophical instruments, bells. &c for use in our work in China. Wm. E. Dodge Esq. kindly furnished $300. Of these articles the following memoranda will suffice.

One McNeely's Bell. 209. lbs & yoke.	$131.95.
One Jones & Co Bell. 105 " & yoke	63.00
Anthony's Bell for stereoscopic pictures.	34.32
B. Pyles " " Magic lantern. slides. barometer &c.	166.00
Check Communion set of 6 pieces.	13.50
2 large hand bells.	4.95
Casting bells. 1.00 ~~1.50~~	1.00
	$414.72

Dr. Jayne's of Philadelphia Pa. Dr. Sutton as a donation valued at 225 dollars of his medicines. Dr. Ayres of Lowell. Mass. One box of his medicines. Dr. Perry Davis of Providence Rhode Island. One box of his "pain-killer." Dr. Farnsworth of East Saginaw. Mich. one box of Homeopathic medicines. To Mrs. Dr. Stone of Auburn a bottle of his Cholera cordial in all estimated to be worth about $300.00. To be used in China according to my judgment

Between time landing in N.Y. City July 17. 1864. & day of sailing for China. April 7. 1866. in U.S.A. Eng. & Ireland. I preached or delivered addresses on missionary subjects. over 20 minutes in length. 202 times. mostly extemporaneously & illustrated by pictures or other articles. Before Sabbath Schools or other assemblies. small & large. but under 20 minutes in length 106 times. almost always using some articles illustrative of Chinese manners & customs.

Messrs Harpers & Brothers bill against me for books received

Charges for
& not paid for is $985.65. This includes 300 copies of my book 100 copies of which were sent to China for Benefactors, & 200 are taken with me. I had paid them $91.25. $29.37. & $93.00. at 3 different times. The Contract with us
together with abstract of this &c. & various other papers relating to our affairs, was given by me to Mr. Darwin R. James, Esq. of Packard, James & Co. residing on Myrtle avenue, near Throop Ave. Brooklyn, but doing business in 123 Maiden Lane, N.Y. City. Whom I made my attorney, to attend to my business with the Harpers in particular, & many other important business in general relating to myself. I have his receipt dated. New York March 29. 1866. for $2500 twenty five hundred dollars in U.S. Bonds ($1780 100) also one dated April 3. 1866. for $600. Six hundred dollars (of which $400. are in U.S. Bonds - 730 100) ($2900 having been paid on account.) Mr. B. B. Atterbury also has $200 (twenty dollars) of mine which he is to pay in to Mr. James, to my credit.

I left in Jan. 1866 with Mr. C. B. Judson of Galesburg, papers relating to certain land & lots belonging to me, described as follows. N½ of the S.W.¼ Section 19. Township 23. Range 12 Containing 82 Acres." Also of lots No. 26, & 40. in Oak Forest, Illinois. Also "one undivided quarter" of lot 203." in Oak Forest. These papers were the deed of the lot in Wisconsin, & various receipts for the taxes for the lots. The deeds for Lots No. 26 & 40. were afterwards sent to him by Rev. Peter Hickey. I left $25.00 with him for payment of taxes.

We went on board the Samuel Russell. Sat. A.M. April 7/66. per tug. But the wind proving unfavorable, we dropped anchor after we passed the Narrows. & finally sailed past Sandy Hook & the pilot left us Tuesday P.M. April 10. Our passengers consist of Messrs. Grant. Rowan. Lyman. Bancroft. Smith, Frederick (the Captains oldest son) Mr. & Mrs. Williams, & ourselves. The mates name is Sheffield. 2d mates Bingham, & 3d mate Sprague. On Wednesday. 15th day out lost a sailor over board. Crossed the Equator about & Passed within 3 or 4 hundred miles of Cape St. Roque. to about the degree of South Lat. When we sailed toward the Cape of Good Hope. On the 44 or 45 day out passed in sight of the Island of Tristan D'Acunha. Passed the Capitulate of Good Hope on the 58th day out. Soon after we turned to the South and till we reached the 47° of South Latitude. thence East-ward till about 85° east of Long. & thence to the Northeast-ward. Sighting Java Head. Friday P.M. June 29. & dropped anchor 7 miles from Anjer. Sat. Eve. Passed the Equator in the Chinese Sea. July 4. about 1 P.M.

Arrived at Hongkong. Sabbath. A.M. July 15/66. Failing to find a sailing vessel that would take us & our luggage to Tientsin. direct we were compelled to take a steamer, & consequently started for Shanghai Aug. 2. per "China". at $60. each. touching at Ningpo. where we arrived Monday. Aug. 6. leaving on the 8th & reaching Shanghai. the next day. (From Hongkong 2d Aug. we went to Canton, where we staid till Aug. 30.) Aug. 14. we started for Tientsin per "Yuen tse fei", at 10 taels each. Where we arrived Monday Aug. 20.

Copy of account &c.

"Justus Doolittle in account with North China Mission of Am. Board. Rev. H. Blodgett. Treasurer. 1866.

				$. cts
Cr.				
July & Aug.	Rev. M. Williams on Salary account at Hongkong.			112.00
	Expenses of Rev. M. Williams. self & wives. Hongkong & up the coast as follows. viz.			
July	Williams's expenses for board, &c.	18.00		
&	Own " " " "	26.12		= 147.17
Aug.	Williams freight & Insurance per "Sikes"	44.00		
	Own " " " "	59.15		
Aug.	Fare from Company of 4. per "China" between Hongkong. & Shanghai.			240.09
Aug.	Fare of " " " " "Yuen tse fei" " Shanghai. & Tientsin. being 280 taels. at 71/100 per dollar.			394.36
Aug.	Expenses of landing boxes &c. from Company at Tientsin			16.05
Aug.	Expenses of 6 boxes of Chinese Metallic Type. from Canton to Tientsin including insurance			27.80
	Difference in exchange on $68 reckoned at 71/100 instead of 72/100.			9.16
	Freight on Chinese furniture, books &c. from Fukichau.			9.00
	For teacher since Aug. 20.			28.90
	Freight & insurance on boxes from Hongkong for Rev. J. T. Gulick. to Tientsin			4.25
	Money for sale of books (15) at Peking by Rev. H. Blodgett.			76.00
	As Salary at Hongkong.			154.03
	Balance of Salary since Aug. 20. (in all $311.08) to Dec. 31. 1866.			157.05
	Postage on Mission account.			90
				$1376.67

E & O. E.

Justus Doolittle

Tientsin, Dec. 24. 1866.

over.

Dr. $ cts

July & Aug. Received of Messrs Russell & Co. Hongkong, 468 taels reckoned at 71/100 (630.00) per dollar = 659.16

Aug. Order on Messrs Olyphant & Co. Shanghai, for 280 taels (passage money for 4) at 71/100 per dollar. 394.36

Aug. Order on Messrs Olyphant & Co. Shanghai. 36.00

Sept. Received Order from Rev. H. Blodgett, on Messrs Olyphant & Co. Shanghai to balance of a/c with Messrs Russell & Co. Hongkong 31.00

Aug. Oct. & Nov. Received of Rev. C. A. Stanley taels, 54.75, - 50.80, - 10.50 & 50.80. = 166.85/100 taels at 71/100 per dollar 235.00

Insurance on box for Rev. Mr Mills from U.S.A. to Hongkong 75

~~Due on Salary to Dec. 31. 1866~~ ~~$ 135.32~~

Tientsin, Dec. 24. 1866. ~~E. & O. E.~~ ~~19.35~~

Postage at Boston on my account. ~~Justus Doolittle~~ 1.03

Due on Salary to Dec. 31, 1866 $ 135.32

19.35

E. & O. E.

Tientsin. Dec. 24. 1866. Justus Doolittle

Jan. 2. 1867. received $19.35. to apply on last year's salary.

June. 16. 1867. Sabbath. P.M. half past 5 o'clock. Mrs. Doolittle gave birth to a large healthy boy. Whose name will be Justus Judson.

Copy of Rept. &c.

Justus Doolittle in a/c with Rev. Henry Blodgett. Treas. of North China Mission of Am. Board for the half year ending June 30. 1867.

		$ cts
Dr. Jan. 1.	5 Chinese books bought by Rev. H. Blodgett. =	4.39
Feb. 12.	Order on Olyphant & Co. Shanghai, in favor of Rev. C. C. Baldwin	75.00
April 10.	Money paid Rev. J. Edkins for Chinese books. =	1.97
April 25.	Gold paid out by E. S. Ward in America on my order =	20.00
April 26.	Furniture bought by Rev. C. Goodrich =	52.40
May	3 Maps bought in America $9.00. & Charges $1.96 =	10.96.
	Taels received from Rev. C. A. Stanley. Jan. 2. 37.09. Feb. 19. 50.86. May 13. 50.77. May 21 50.54. and June 15. 101.86. = Taels 291.12 at 71/100 =	410.03.
	Received for books sold.	1.00
	Postage paid in Boston since last account was audited	4.58
June 29.	To balance of salary taels 31.66.	44.60
		$ 624.93

Cr. 1 Copy of Social Life, sold by Rev. H. Blodgett. = 4.00
March & April, repairs on house. = 5.50
March May & June, expenses on Chapel account = 4.92
May, extra expenses to bring Chair & books per boat. = 10.20
May. expenses for putting up & removing a Mat screen = 23.55
May & June, expenses for watchman = 4.00
June, expenses of putting up bell 243.66 = 40.66
June, expenses for teaching & copying 65.40
June to June, expenses for teaching & copying 3.18
April, freight + expenses on Bibles from Shanghai. = 5.77
June, native helper
Postage received at Boston on letters from friends 5.95 } = 1.75
postage on letters to the room 5.80 }
Salary for 6 months at $900.00. 450.00 & child for half a month $3.00 $453.00

$624.93

Vineyard June 29. 1867.

E. & O. E. Justus Doolittle

This will certify that I have this day administered the rite of Christian Baptism to Jonathan Judson Doolittle, son of Rev. J. and Mrs. L. J. Doolittle, in the Fountain Chapel of the A.B.C.F.M.

Fountain July 7. 1867. C. A. Stanley
Missy A.B.C.F.M.

Copy of paper relating to accounts. &c

" Justus Doolittle in account with Rev. H. Blodget.
Treas. of North China Mission of Am. Board for 6 Months.

Dr. Order drawn by Rev. H. Blodget on Messrs Olyphant & Co of Shanghai		$ cts
Money received for books sold during trip to Pzchow	=	250.00
Cash from Rev. C. Goodrich for School.	=	2.52
Postage on letters from U.S. paid by the Board	=	5.00
Cost of book for Rev. M. Mateer, bought by Rev. M. Mills	=	1.20
Cash paid J. B. Tyler on a/c of son Henry	=	4.20
Money received from Rev. C. A. Stanley 450.08 tals	=	40.00
		633.91
		$437.33

Cr. Teachers — 44.60
Native Helpers, — 49.16
Keeper of Chapel & fuel for Chapel — 19.63
Watchman — 11.46
Printing 3000 copies of 3 Ch. Classic & expenses on parcels of books. — 22.41
Repairs on House & Chapel — 29.96
Travelling expenses — 19.75
School — 56.90
Postage received on Boston on letters home — .45
Cost of sending box to Miss Smith — 1.00
Cash paid to J. B. Tyler on a/c of son Henry — 40.00
Salary including one Chief — 487.50
From 40th St. Pres. Ch S.S. Miss. Soc. $75. Currency which becomes, gold 135% — 52.97
From Wm S. Dodge & wife $150. currency, gold 141% — 101.34
E. & O. E.
Peitsom. Dec. 31. 1867. Justus Doolittle — $937.33

Jan. 1st/68, The above account speaks of $44.60 as my expenses for teaching. Whereas I have expended in addition $19.92, which I propose to charge in this year's a/c.

April 28. To day started with wife & child for Peking to attend mission meeting.

May 21. To day returned home, having been absent 22 days at Peking & Tung chou.

Minute made June 2, 1868. During the past 6½ months 8 boys & young men have made out papers to remain with me for a term of years (to study or to work), two of them remained but a few weeks, being sent off by myself. The remaining 8 have all remained till the present time. Their names are as follows:

Dec. 3. 1867 Chang chin tse came to stay 5 years.
Jan. 30. 1868 Chen Li yoe came to stay 5 years.

Feb. 11. 1868 Lei Kuok Chân. came to stay 5 years
" 14. 1868 Lei Sheng came to stay 8 years
March 16. 1868 Chang toz Chin came to stay 7 years
April 11. 1868 Yin Wm Chi came to stay 8 years

To day on account of gross & numerous offences I gave up the papers to Chang Chin toz & Chân I You, & dismissed them with friendly counsels. The former appeared to care but little for his expulsion, but the latter seemed to be much affected, & in the evening came to the front gate hoping he might be received back.

~~Copy of Ch for 1st half of the year 68~~

July 7. To day I turned away Chang toz Chin for repeated violation of the regulations of school & for sinning & disposition, not to reform & obey the rules.

July 9. To day Yin Wm Chi ~~left the~~ absconded. On looking for his clothing, the following garments given him to wear were missing. One pair of shoes, 2 pair stockings, 2 pair white shirts, 2 pair white pants, one ~~double~~ pair of double seated, double coat, & 1 single coat. Yesterday A.M. some one outside said him give Chang toz Chin some package blue, in the street on the east.

Nov. 10. This P.M. I turned off Lei Sheng for impertinence, lying, & mischief.
" 14. This A.M. I turned off Lei Kuok Chân for persistent & repeated disobedience to my rules, & in view of his general unsatisfactory conduct & character.

Copy of a/c for 1st half of the year 1868.

" Justus Doolittle in a/c with P. R. Hunt Esq. Treasurer of the North China Mission of Am. Board. for the 6 months ending June 30. 1868

Dr. To 457 $\frac{49}{100}$ taels received from Rev. C. A. Stanley which at $\frac{72}{100}$ per tl. = $635.40

" Order given by Rev. H. Blodget in favor of Wm Gamble = 282.79

" Money paid by L. S. Ward Esq. for "goods" = 10.17

" " 50 tiao Peking Cash. = 6.65

" " paid by Dr. Treat to his Mr. Horing 10.25

" Cash on hand Jan. 1st 1868 from 40th St. Pres. Ch. S. S. Missionary Asoc. N.Y. being equivalent of $75. currency. exchange at 138. School Money = 52.97

" Cash on hand Jan. 1st 1868. from Mrs. E. Dodge & wife being equivalent of $150. currency. exchange at 141½. School money = 101.54

" Money from Mr. Da Forge. for school = 6.00

" " received for books sold am. Tr. Soc. = 2.40

Amt. $1108.17

Cr. Teachers $70.78

Native helpers 55.69

School 200.23

Chapel Keeper 14.04

Watchman 13.08

Repairs on house & Chapel 19.06

Medical Expense 25.00

Expense of attending Mission meeting in Peking 32.23

Expense of Books bought of Wm Gamble Esq. of which on Bible Soc. a/c. $142.50. The balance $139.29 on Am. Tr. Soc. a/c = 281.79

Incidentals

Taxes on these premises for 2 years = $218
Sending boxes of books to Peking & to the Settlement = 1.28
Expenses on Canton Mission Secretary from Canton to Tientsin = 5.34
Sending 6 boxes of metal types & Am. Mis. Sec. to settlement = .74
Postage on letters to the Rooms. Boston = .70
Part of expense for trusses = 10.00
$20.24

= 20.24

Amount received on Salary 359.83

$1108.17

Tientsin June 30. 1868

E. & O. E. Justus Doolittle "

Copy.

"Justus Doolittle in ⅋ with P. R. Hunt Esq. Treas. of Am. Board Missions in North China, from July 1st to Nov. 19th inclusive 1868.

Cr. To Repairs, house $30.08

" School Expenses July Clothing, 47. Board 7.97. Teacher 2.63 incidentals, 71 = 11,78
" " " Aug " ,03 " 6,97 " 2,61 " 58 = 10.19
" " " Sept " ,18 " 6,38 " 2,54 " 2,37 = 11.67
" " " Oct " ,44 " 6,28 — — " 16,= 6.88
" " " Nov. " 25 " 1,76 — — " 08 = 2,09
~~11.26~~ 42,61

" Teacher — 23.80
" Native Helpers. — 44,65
" Watchman — 10,05
" Chapel Keeper — 10.01
" Tours — 44,84
" Seventy Gibson's Arithmetics — 2,87
" Twenty Williamson's Botanies — 4.18
" "Social Life" sold at Peking — 4,00
Money paid Mr Hunt in Oct. — 3,33
Order from Mr Gulick in my favor on Mr Hunt — 30,83
Incidentals — 2.99
Balance of Salary to Nov. 19. inclusive — 504,92
$ 759,66

Dr. By silver from Rev. C. A. Stanley 462 $\frac{55}{100}$ taels = 642.45
" " money for Books Am. Tr. Soc. — 4,42
" " order on Mr Hunt. Nov 18. — 20,00
" " " in favor of Rev. Mr Edkins. July 3. — 4.40
" " money paid by Mr. Hunt for letter of self to Kalgan 8.28
" " from Mr Hunt sept. 30. $\frac{90}{100}$ taels = 70.29
" " paid Mr. Goodrich by Mr Hunt. on my order 16 — 2,00
" " " me by Mr Hunt Oct 16. — 7,61
Postage paid by Mr Hunt — ,21
$ 759,66

E. & O. E.

Peinton, Nov. 24. 1868. J. Doolittle "

Copy "Hongkong Oct. 28. 1868

"Rev. Justus Doolittle
Pekin

My Dear Mr. Doolittle

A short time ago Mr. J. P. Cowles Jr. our Tea taster at Foochow wrote to Mr. Heard with reference to offering you a position in our office as interpreter in buying teas & making yourself generally useful in our office. I have just returned from a trip up the Coast and while at Foochow I had a conversation with Mr S L Baldwin, on the subject, who suggested my addressing you regarding the matter. We are in want of a man who would be able to talk with the natives without the assistance of any Chinese and superintend various matters that are now (for want of a European Linguist) entirely in the hands of the natives.

Should you feel disposed to accept the situation we will guarantee you a salary of not less than $2000 a year, you to find your own quarters and pay your own expenses; and we should like to have you come down by the Yesso (which vessel is about to leave for your port) when we can talk over our plans and arrange for you to enter on your duties at once.

Kindly let me know your decision as soon as possible

(Signed) Yours truly
Geo. F. Weller"

Copy "Pekin China Nov. 19. 1868

"Geo. F. Weller Esq.
Hongkong:

Dear Sir

Your favor (copy press) dated Hongkong Oct. 28. 1868, came to hand to day.

Rev. S. L. Baldwin has written to me several letters relating to his conversations with Messrs. Pettrick & Cowles on the subject of your favor, and as you have had a conversation with him on the same subject. I feel confident that you must be acquainted with the conditions which he made prominent. — that I would in no way be involved in the Opium business or in any thing contrary to Christian principle

With this understanding I accept the terms of your offer.

I will go to Hongkong as you wish me to do by the "Yesso", if it comes here, & if I do not make arrangements to go direct to Fukchau with my family & effects by some vessel which has arrived or which will shortly arrive. I hope you will write to me on the receipt of this, directed to the care of Yow Siam in Fuk Chau stating whether you wish me to visit you at Hongkong in case I go direct to Fuk Chau.

My connection with the mission of the A. B. C. F. M. ceases to day & commencing with tomorrow, I shall consider

myself in the service of the firm you represent.

(Signed) Very truly Yours
Justus Doolittle

Copy.

Tientsin China Nov 24, 1868

Rev. N. G. Clark, Sec. Am. Board,

Dear Brother:

It is my duty to inform you that on the 19th of the present month, I received an invitation to become interpreter in the Am. Mercantile firm of Messrs A. Wood & Co at Hah Chan & that I accepted it, my relation to the Am. Board ceasing from that day.

My reasons for this step are briefly these. 1st My hernia which prevents my leading an active life. 2d The state of my throat which positively ~~forbids~~ disables me from regular & frequent preaching. & 3d The failure of my school with no prospect of gathering another & better.

If there was any department of labor in ~~Chinese~~ our ~~Mission~~ mission in which I could work & feel that I was useful, I could be happy & contented. But I see no such. And I am not willing to be supported by Missionary funds under the above circumstances, if I can support myself. Perhaps I shall be able to refund to the Board a considerable part of the money used in my support of late years; though this I can not speak with definiteness as my health may fail or I may not succeed in the position I have consented to occupy.

I do not expect to be any the less missionary in heart than I have been. I shall probably have to do with a greater number of Chinamen than I have had to do with here.

My leaving the Missionary work may at first be looked upon by some & many others with suspicion. But I would say to you & to all such that I act in this matter conscientiously and with the feeling that I am ~~acting~~ doing what I ought to do considering my circumstances. Mrs Doolittle heartily approves my course in this matter.

I have not time at present to write more fully - which I hope to do before long. I shall be glad to hear from you, & explain any matter relating to my course. My P. O. address will be Tientsin.

Your letter of Aug. 28, was duly received & I feel grateful for the kind sentiments therein expressed towards me.

With the best wishes towards yourself, & thanks for the privilege of laboring so long in China in connection with the Board,

I subscribe myself

Very sincerely &c.

(Signed) Justus Doolittle "

Copy "Pintoun. Nov. 24, 1868

To the N. C. Mission of the Am. Board.

Dear Brethren

Herewith I send you a copy of a letter to Dr Clark, which explains to a sufficient extent my reasons for accepting an invitation to become an interpreter in a Mercantile firm at Fukchau.

I start for Takee to-morrow morning & I request that letters be sent to Fukchau, rather than here.

I now resign my office of Librarian. I have received the report but from one station (Kalgan) in regard to sales, distribution &c. of Bibles & portions of the Bible for the year which ended Oct 31st. Map receives very shortly, other statistics. I doubt whether I shall write any report for the Am. Bib. Soc.

I have not time to write at length. With very kind wishes to you, I remain Very sincerely &c

(Signed) Justus Doolittle "

Copy "Foochow. 30th Jan. 1869

My Dear Sir:

In connection with our conversation the other evening, I would propose as more satisfactory to both of us, a definite engagement for the term of say three years; your salary to be $2500. the first year, & $3000. for each of the two following years; either party to be at liberty at any time after the first year to terminate the engagement by six months notice or by the payment of 6 months salary.

If for instance we should find upon trial that for one reason or another, we could not carry out our present plans, you would be entitled to receive six months salary in addition to the first year, or from the date (subsequent to the 1st year) when notice was given; & if on the other hand your duties here should not suit you you would be called upon to give us six months notice of your desire to leave us, such notice not to take effect till after the end of the first year.

I have every hope, however, that this is the commencement of a long & agreeable connection, & that this engagement will be only a precursor of others

Believe me

Yours very truly (Signed)

Justus Doolittle Esq

Copy. "Foochow. Feb. 2. 1869

A. Heard Esq.

Dear Sir:- I have attentively considered the terms of the proposal contained in your very kind favor of the 30th ult. and I hereby signify my acceptance of them.

Yours very truly

(Signed) Justus Doolittle"

Copy. "Hong Kong 14th Feby 1871

Fesso

Rev Justus Doolittle
Foochow.

My Dear Sir. The experience of the past two years indicates with sufficient clearness that the plan we had conceived at the outset of our agreement with you, with regard to the conduct of our Hongkong arrangements at Foochow, is in view of the ~~steamer~~ nature of our business, practically impossible; it is ~~necessary~~ unnecessary, and out of my power at this moment, to enter into the reasons for this conclusion, but I may say that my partners and myself are unanimous on the subject.

Under these circumstances, we think it our duty to bring to a termination the agreement subsisting between us on the terms of my letter to you of the 30 Jan. 1869. I would notify you that we shall consider it an end six months from the 1st March next; that is to say, on the 1st Sept 1871.

I am desirous of meeting your wishes in this connection in every way in our power, and, if it be more agreeable to you to cease your relations with us at once or shortly I will direct Mr. Daly to accede to your ~~desire~~ desire and to pay you salary at once up to the date indicated.

In this event, we should not wish the severance of your connection with us known to the Chinese in the employ at present. It is needless to say that we should rely on your considering any information you may have derived regarding our business of a strictly confidential nature

My health compels me to leave China shortly, and I regret that I shall not have an opportunity

of seeing you personally before my departure. I regret, too, that I am forced to address you in this sense, but proper consideration for the interests confided to me leaves me no choice

Believe me.
With sincere regard
Yours very truly
(Signed) Aug. Heard"

(Copy of a letter made Hong Kong June 24. 1872)

Copy

"Aug. Heard Esq.

Hong Kong, Feb 28 1872

Dear Sir. In acknowledging your favor of the 14th instant. I am happy to express my sense of the courtesy you have shown me in person or by letter since my ~~depar~~ return to Hongkong. and also the uniform courtesy of Mr. Miller and all the gentlemen here. It is very pleasant for me to feel that nothing disagreeable in itself has occurred.

Allow me to say that I should be glad if you or Mr. Miller could drop me an informal note in which you or he remark that I am dismissed not in consequence of any want of fidelity or carefulness on my part (if indeed that is true) which I may show if there should be occasion. I am apprehensive that my dismissal may be interpreted by some to my personal disadvantage. I am desirous to obtain some other situation at Hongkong, if I can as I am not ready to return to U.S.A. Of course I would wish to explain why I am not retained (the carrying out of your plans or wishes being found impracticable &c) and perhaps you could supply a note that would relieve me of any explanation, or that would show that it was not on account of any personal consideration that led to my dismissal. I simply suggest the alone, and feel sure that you or Mr. Miller will send me the note if you or he deem it proper best to write such.

With best wishes I remain very truly &c
(Signed) Justus Doolittle

P.S. In accordance with previous arrangements, I should like, if you please, to have moneys due me in the South of China paid into your firm to my credit and thus reach me. and also perhaps have you pay out occasionally small sums on my a/c for the present at least J.D."

(Copy of a letter made June 24. 1872)

Copy

"Aug. Heard Esq.

Hongkong Feb. 24, 1871

Dear Sir. Referring to your late letter, I beg to say that I accept your generous offer to allow me to receive 6 months salary from 1st March, terminating my connection with your business here at that time rather than wait till the 1st of Sept. I do this in view of the circumstances that in this way I shall feel more free to look around for another situation than though I remained in my present position. I thank you for your consideration which led you to suggest my closing the engagement soon. If you have decided not to attempt the change which has been contemplated, I see no special advantage to either you or myself in remaining for another six months

I shall be glad if you will authorize the payment of six months salary from 1st March, leaving what is now due alone for a short time, perhaps till I hear in regard to my a/c credit a debtor in your office at Hongkong, which I referred in another note, directed to you the firm at Hongkong written this morning. I remain very truly &c
Justus Doolittle"

(Copy made June 24. 1872)

Copy

To Rev. Messrs John C. Lowrie and David Irving
Secretaries of Pres. Bd of For. Missions
23 Centre Street N.Y.

Foochow China Nov. 27, 1871

Dear Sirs:

I respectfully and earnestly ask to be received under the care & support of the Bd. you represent as a missionary in China. Mrs Doolittle unites in the same request for herself. We object to being sent to Canton, as that would necessitate the learning of a new dialect. We prefer to be stationed at Shanghai, Chefoo or Peking, expressing a preference for Shanghai for reasons which will be found below.

I beg to make the following statements and explanations.

I sailed for China Nov. 1849 from Boston, in company with Dros. Martin & Yan Bd, one of whom Rev. W.A.P. Martin D.D. is now at Peking. I came to Foochow as a missionary of the Am. Bd. I lived at this place & at Tientsin for about 14 years, when I returned to the U.S.A. on a visit. While there I married my present wife Miss Louisa Judson of Salisbury in 1868. I also published through Harper & Bros "The Social Life of the Chinese" in two vols. Perhaps Rev. John Lowrie will recal my visit at the Rooms 23 Centre Street on several occasions during my stay in America. My second wife who died while I was in U.S.A. was a sister of Rev C.R. Mills & Mrs S.R. Goiley of Shanghai & Tientsin missions. On my return to China in 1866 I was stationed at Tientsin & remained there till Nov. 1868. 3 years ago I then I resigned & removed to Foochow under the following circumstances:-

Soon after I arrived in China in 1866 I ruptured myself badly through over exertion, and I could get no good truss. The ~~hernia~~ rupture troubled me much in public speaking. I used my voice for two years in studying and preaching most injudiciously; for a long time, I think I actually used it in continuous speaking and studying out loud with only a few minutes intervals, for 6 or more hours on an average daily. I did not think then I was crippling myself. I found it out to my sorrow in the Summer of 1868. My Boarding school greatly disappointed my hopes in the very bad behavior of all my pupils. In the fall of that year I received an unexpected offer to come to Foochow and act as interpreter & translator in an Am. Firm here; which I felt to be providential and accepted it.

The following is from my letter of resignation addressed to Rev. N. G. Clark D.D. Sec. of Am. Bd. dated Tientsin China Nov. 24, 1868.

"My reasons for this step are briefly these, 1st "my hernia which prevents my leading an active life 2d "the state of my throat which positively disables me from regular & frequent preaching. And 3d the failure of my school "with no prospect of gathering another better.

If there may any department of labor in "our mission in which I could work of real thus I was "useful, I could be happy & contented. But I see no such. "And I am not willing to be supported by missionary funds "under the above circumstances if I can support myself. "Perhaps I shall be able ~~[illegible]~~ to the Board a considerable ~~portion~~ part of the money used in my support of late "years, though of this I cannot speak with definiteness as "my health may fail or I may not succeed in the "position I have consented to occupy.

"I do not expect to be any the less of a missionary in heart than I have been. I shall probably "have to do with a greater number of Chinamen than I "have had to do with here

"My leaving the Missionary work may at

"first be looked upon by you & many others with suspicion. But I
"would say to you & to all such that I act conscientiously
"& with the feeling that I am doing what I ought to do consider-
"ing my circumstances. Mr Doolittle heartily approves my
"course in this matter."

The following are extracts from Dr. Clark's letter
dated Boston March 8, 1869, in reply:—

"We feel constrained to accept the wisdom and
"propriety of your conclusion under the circumstances, much
"as we regret any break in our lines, and the loss of an
"earnest missionary. You will take with our kindly sympa-
"thies for the trial through which you have passed, and our
"best wishes for your success in your new field of labor. You
"will not cease to be a worker for Christ & his cause wherever
"you are; and the example of a faithful follower of Christ in
"heathen circles will not be without its value. *** With
"kind regards to yourself & Mrs D— and with a lively appreciation
"of the considerate regard you exhibited in not wishing to draw funds
"from the Board when you felt yourself unable to render
"a full return of service — in which our Committee fully
"share" &c.

Also from a letter from Dr. Clark dated Boston
Aug. 7 1869: "We feel that you have acted with great, I may
"say, with unusual consideration of the interests of the Am. Bd.
"And our best wishes follow you to your new labors."

My engagement with the Mercantile House
was honorably closed by mutual ~~consent~~ agreement 1st March of the
present year. Since then I have been occupied in reading
proof & finishing copy for a 2 Vol. work called "Vocabulary
& Hand Book of the Chinese language"; a work much
needed by missionaries and others in China. The 1st Vol.
is a volume of about 860 pages and is a Vocabulary
complete in itself — compiled entirely by myself — in

in plan & execution like the page I enclose. The 2d vol. will be about the same in bulk, but in plan & contents quite unlike the 1st vol. This vol. will consist of Tables & lists of terms & sentences on important subjects in Chinese and English, or Chinese English & French, or Chinese English & German. Some 18 or 20 of the best scholars connected with the consular and customs service and the missionary body in various parts of China (English, American, and German and French) have contributed articles for it. Among them are Hon. S. W. Williams L.L.D., Rev. Drs. Martin & Nevius, Rev. C.C. Baldwin and J.G. Kerr M.D. &c &c. This I regard as really missionary work. The 2d vol. will probably be through the press, late in the Spring or early in the Summer of next year, after which I shall be ready to enter upon your service should you accept me. and myself with the ranks of your missionaries.

I have now an excellent house, which suits my wants so perfectly that I very seldom am reminded that I have a hernia. My bodily health is very good indeed. I have averaged 12 or more hours of hard work at my desk daily for much over a year (sabbath excepted). I have been sick only about 5 weeks since I sailed from Boston 22 years ago this month.

I have now given my throat & other organs of speech a rest of 3 years from public speaking (without offense to the Church, I am glad to say) Probably I could not use my voice in loud public speaking, or in continuous talking as I did in Trenton, nor shall I ever try to do so again. In my opinion I could use it in public speaking as much as some missionaries do, while in many kinds of missionary work, I could do as much as most, as in superintending schools or native helpers and in sedentary employment, my health is fully competent to any thing required except long continued public speaking

In the closing paragraph of this letter I express a preference to be stationed at Shanghai, my reasons are these:- I should like to spend a good deal of my time and strength in preparing tracts & books for the Chinese, should such a course be deemed advisable and called for. And in such a case, my living

where your press is located, would not be without its advantages. Again, Having been connected for two years more or less intimately with the press at Foochow, where my work above alluded to, and the Chinese Recorder and Missionary Journal (of which I am Editor) are published, my experience might be useful in case of the sickness and absence of the Gentlemen who have your press in charge at Shanghai, should I be located there. And the same remark might be made with regard to the Boarding school. I had charge of the Am. Bds Boarding school here from 1853 to 1858, — which supplied 4 or 5 native helpers and all but one or two of the first 9 or 10 members of the 1st church of Am. Bds here. It occurs to me to state in this connection that Dr. W. A. P. Martin in a private letter he wrote me last spring on hearing that my business engagement had terminated, remarked of his own accord that he was willing to write a letter to you, recommending your appointment of me as one of your missionaries in China on the understanding that I should devote myself to the preparation of tracts & books in Chinese. But I must say that I do not wish it to be understood in case of your acceptance of me that I should occupy my self ~~[illegible]~~ exclusively in literary work. I am willing to do any thing that seems to be called for and in my capacity to do with success.

Some 10 and more years ago when connected with the Am. Bds at Foochow I had considerable to do with the revision & publication of tracts & books. When at Tientsin several years ago, I partially prepared several small works in Mandarin for the use of native helpers & church members. I should be very grateful if I could be so situated as to prepare some religious books & tracts in Chinese which might be widely read in this land.

My family consists of 2 boys in China 1 & 4½ years old respectively, and one son 18 years old in America (by my first wife) — besides Mrs Doolittle.

I would draw your especial attention to this fact: I desire to be connected with the Presbd. of Missions rather than any other Board, because I am a Presbyterian both by preference & education. And had I remained in the Am. Bds Employ this last year I should have applied

to be transferred ~~from~~ from it to your Board.

Mrs. Doolittle (Miss Louisa Judson) at the time of her marriage in 1866 was a member of the Presbyterian Church Galesburg, Illinois, of which Rev Geo. Duffield D.D. (now of East Saginaw Mich.) was pastor. She is one of 12 brothers & sisters, all of whom and their parents were alive and in good health at that time, — the youngest being 12 years old. Her father A. Judson Esq. of Pontiac Mich is a relative of Dr. Adoniram Judson of the Burmese Bapt. mission. I suggest if you care to write to any one about her that you might address Dr. Duffield as above or Mrs. Geo. A. Tryon Galesburg Illinois, an intimate friend of hers. Rev. Dr. A. Hendall of the Pres. Home Committee, was once my pastor, & Rev. Prof. S. M. Hopkins D.D. of Amh. Seminary, was there when I was 1846-49. Either of these or Dr. Clark of the Amer. Rooms Boston, you could address if should you deem it advisable in regard to myself. Dr. C. & I have no personal acquaintance.

I should like as early a reply as you can give, so that if not accepted, I may look about for secular employment, as I have no salary & my savings are large. In case of acceptance, in as much as I ask no outfit, and we shall be at no charges to your Board for voyage to China, I should be well pleased if my salary could begin at the close of the printing of 2 volumes of my work now in press, whether that should be late in the spring or during the summer — when I should be at liberty to pack up & hold myself in readiness to proceed to my destination. I should expect that the expenses of removing my family & furniture should be defrayed by your Board. May I ask to receive an early reply, that you would send letters to me via San Francisco, and also via Southampton, I should like to hear in April if possible, at the latest, you replying in Jan. or early in Feb. next

I am very truly
Charles Doolittle

Copy.

Foochow, Nov. 28, 1871

Rev. Dr. Lowrie, Foreign Secretary, P.B.F.M.
Mission House, No. 23 Center, N.Y.

Rev. & Dear Brother.

To one of you at least I am no stranger, as witness the social and public intercourse of years long past in the dear old Seminary of Princeton. Since then, how many and varied the scenes thro which God has called us to pass! But the object of this letter is not one of more vital interest to His cause than the reviving of old scenes, however pleasant that might be.

I have learned with unfeigned pleasure that Rev. Justus Doolittle, now resident at this port, proposes to offer his services to your Board as a missionary in China. You cannot have the opportunity of a personal interview with him, unless he returns to the U.S. expressly for that purpose; and therefore you will, I doubt not, welcome information from others as to his fitness for the work. I have known this good brother since his first arrival May 31, 1850 and was intimately associated with him about 8 years in the mission of the Am. Board at this place. We have passed thro many scenes of joy and sorrow together in domestic and social circles, as well as in stated labors, and in the organization of the first native church of the mission in 1857.

Mr. Doolittle is now in the prime of life, and in the enjoyment of a vigorous and robust health, such as many have not, or fail to retain, in this tropical clime. He is thoroughly evangelical and Presbyterian in his views of Christian truth and missionary policy, and has had a very large experience of Chinese characters and ways, and the best methods of labor, as you may infer from his admirable work, "The Social life of the Chinese".

As a preacher, superintendent of schools, compiler or translator of books & tracts, and a book seller too, (for missionaries don't fear to be known as such) he has been quite successful where success seemed possible. I would say that his prominent traits, as a missionary, are entire devotion of spirit, definiteness of aim and minuteness of detail in execution. With these is combined a sort of Scotch inflexibility of will, which has helped him through, over, or about many difficulties, in the past, and promises the same friendly offices for him in the future.

I hope that Mr. Doolittle will receive the appointment he seeks, and long continue a faithful laborer under the direction of your Board of Missions. The work in that vast populous Empire needs every available accession of numbers and experience; and my entire sympathy, as a true Presbyterian, is with our beloved church in the great work which it has undertaken among these millions of immortal souls. I believe that this "Synod of China," with the native pastors, helpers, and churches it comprises and represents, is destined to a sure and glorious success. Providence seems to indicate the propriety of my continued connection with the Am. Board, under which I have labored so happily over a score of years. I love the old Board and its ~~many~~ missionaries and rejoice in its success and its hopeful beginnings here. Still I am a Presbyterian in sentiment and aspiration, and it is sometime a saddening thought that I am shut out in a measure from the full, active sympathy of the dear old church of my fathers. God bless it — at home & abroad its ministry & wide membership — its organizations, its schools, colleges and seminaries — and make it in the future as in the past, a power for good in the world through His own Spirit dwelling in it.

Yours in the Gospel.

Copy made by Mrs T. Eoe. Nov. 30. 1871

Signed C. C. Baldwin.

Copy (made by R.D., Esq. Nov. 30, 1871)

Rev J. Doolittle

Foochow, Nov. 29, 1871

Dear Bro.

With regard to your future course, concerning which you requested my opinion, I would say: Remain in China, and maintain your connection with the missionary work. The health of yourself, also, of Mrs. Doolittle is now sufficiently good to warrant the hope of your being able to give many years of effective service to the cause of God in this country; while your extensive acquaintance with the Chinese language, your intimate knowledge of Chinese character, your adaptation to the climate, & your hearty interest in the missionary work, qualify you, in an eminent degree, for efficient labor in the Vineyard of the Master. The missionary cause, at the present critical emergency in the affairs of China, needs men of experience, and I would advise you by all means to devote yourself to the promotion of its interests.

Yours very truly

(Signed) Ra. S. Maclay

Copy.

Presbyterian Board of Foreign Missions

23 Centre Street

New York Feb. 27, 1872

Rev. Justus Doolittle

Foochow China

My Dear Brother.

Your application had already been acted upon when your second letter came. The appointment was made subject to any adjustment which may seem desirable to the mission (of Ningpo & Shanghai now united) with respect to your line of work and the place in which you may be most needed. As there were no credentials from

members of the Missions of this Board, it was thought to be courteous to our Missions to give them opportunity for an effort to be heard in some way. The opinions of Mr Baldwin and others were to us of course not as valid. As to my self, I must claim an acquaintance dating far back & I am glad that our acquaintance is likely to be renewed under these unexpected and deeply interesting circumstances.

The China correspondence has fallen into my hands & I hope that it may be spared to continue long as a blessing in this glorious cause.

To return to the subject of your appointment, we are not able to decide upon the question whether you would be needed in translating or writing works at Shanghai, as Dr. McCartee had just been assigned to that post.

I would suggest that in the interval previous to the close of your present work you correspond with Dr Martin of Peking & Dr McCartee of Shanghai in regard to place & work. Dr Burns of Chefoo also could advise wisely. It is understood here that the whole matter is left to you & our missionaries. When all things are arranged and you are ready to begin work, we shall expect to assume your support. God grant you yet many years.

Your friend and Brother S. W. Ellinwood

Original received May 17, 1872
and this copy made May 18, 1872. S. Lockwood

Copy. Foochow May 21. 1877

To the Members of the United Mission of Ningpo and Shanghai: Dear Brethren! —

You have doubtless been informed by Rev. Dr. Ellinwood of my appointment to your Mission. It was with great joy & gratitude that Dr. E's letter bearing date Feb. 27. 1872. was received last week in answer to my letter of application to the Foreign Secretaries, dated in Nov. of last year — which went in the Dec. Mail. I detailed to them the reasons why I resigned my position in the Am. Bd's Mission at Tientsin in 1868: viz. a bad throat, a hernia & the failure of my boarding school. I quoted from Rev. Dr. Clark's letters to me since then, & I sent on letters from Rev. C. C. Baldwin & Rev. Dr. McClay. I stated that if I had remained in the service of Am. Board, I should have applied to be transferred to the Pres. Bd on the ground, because I am a Presbyterian.

In my letter to the Secretaries I expressed a preference for Shanghai as my place of residence and intimated some of my reasons for such a preference.

Dr Ellinwood states that the "appointment was made subject to any adjustment which may seem desirable to the Mission." He further states, "We were not able to decide upon the question whether you would be needed * * * at Shanghai as Dr. McCartee had just been assigned to that post."

When I applied I was not aware that my old friend and brother Dr. McCartee had been appointed to labor at Shanghai; but if I had known it, I do not think it would have influenced me not to apply to labor in the same Mission with Dr. McCartee. For my part I should never think of objecting to being associated with the Doctor in missionary work. Indeed I should like to be thus associated. His experience in regard to a large variety of

missionary
Subjects would I am sure not fail to be useful to me
and I know of no reason why I should at all molest
him or interfere with his carrying out any plans of mission-
ary work he may desire to engage in or which the mission may
desire him to do

I am willing to engage in any line of work in
the service of God which I can perform with satisfaction to
myself and the prospect of being useful in the blessed
Cause, to which I devoted my life when I offered myself to the
Am. Board, 23-24 years ago. I do not doubt but that I should
find sufficient to do at Shanghai and neighborhood, that would
be pleasing to the mission, should you accede to my preference
to be allowed to reside at Shanghai. Before I went to Ningpo,
to live
I have had considerable to do with the revision, preparation and printing
of tracts here, and with the care & training of boys and girls in
my boarding school — which by the blessing of God supplied
all but one or two of the 1st ten members of the 1st Church of
the Am. Bd here, some of 3 or 4 of whom became native helpers.
During its first few years I had much to do with the
oversight of said Church, and with the distribution and sale of
Christian tracts & books

Wherever it should be my lot to live, I shall try
to adapt myself to circumstances as to kinds & methods of
labor, aided by the advice of other members of mission. Still,
allow me to say frankly that I do shrink from engaging in
any field or kind of labor where great and constant personal activity
would be required, and where very frequent and
continued public speaking would be necessary. The chronic
ailment of my throat and my hernia quite preclude such a life
on my part, however much I should naturally be inclined to it.
My bodily health is very good indeed. My voice is competent
for any amount of conversation, but I have wisely or unwisely
refrained from preaching in English or Chinese since

Nov. 1868.

Having been without a salary since 1st of March of last year and my expenses for paying house rent & support of family printing my book now in press including cost of paper &c having been very great, I desire to enter upon my Missionary work as soon as I can make arrangements to get away from here.— which probably cannot be before July—perhaps not till later in the season. Possibly I could arrange to move the latter part of June if deemed best. I should like to hear from you as early as convenient, for the reasons above mentioned, and also because I shall hardly know what is best to do with some of my furniture &c till I hear from you.

In accordance with my previous stipulations to the Secretaries, I expect my general expenses for self, family & furniture to be a mission charge.

Mr. Doolittle regrets equally with myself in the prospect of being again shortly engaged in Missionary labor. I have never felt at home in the position which I have sustained since I left Fuchow.

With fraternal salutations to all your members

I am very sincerely &c &c Justus Doolittle.

In case the missions of Ningpo and Shanghai should not have been "united" according to Dr. Ellinwoods letter, please let this letter be understood as addressed to the members of the Shanghai mission only. J.D.

May 25. Since the above was written, from a conversation had with a Mr Marcal of the Printing office I judge there will be no objection or ~~objection~~ opposition made to my stopping the printing whenever I please. If so I can get ready to leave the latter part of June or early in July. My remaining here involves a large expense for no adequate return in printing and the sooner I remove before the extreme heat July

and August come on the better. I wish to be at my work as a missionary as soon as possible. J.B.

Copy

Shanghai 1st June 1872

The Rev. Justus Doolittle
Fuh Chau

Rev. & Dear Sir & Brother

Yours addressed to the brethren of the Ningpo and Shanghai united mission, enclosed in one to myself, I have circulated among the brethren here, (belonging to the B. F. M. P. C. and have written to Mr. Butler Secy. of the Ningpo Mission, (which consists of the three stations of Ningpo, Hang Chow and Shanghai) requesting him, when the letters shall reach him to send a circular asking the views of the brethren as to calling a meeting of the mission to be held at Shanghai on the 20th inst, to take such action upon your letters and those from the B. F. M. P. C. by the two last Mail Steamers as may seem to be called for. If as you say you have been formally notified by the Board of your appointment as one of their missionaries you are of course entitled to salary home rent &c from the date of your appointment, in which case you might act leisurely and make such arrangements as you wish, before leaving Foo Chow. I have not seen nor heard from any of the brethren at Ningpo and Hang Chow on the subject of your correspondence with Dr. Ellinwood and cannot say how far they coincide with you on your view of the action of the Board. — If it should be decided that you join the Shanghai station of the Ningpo Mission, it will be necessary to make some arrangements for accommodating your family with a residence. The mission are paying ~~out~~ rent for one house at the South Gate already and Dr. McCartee is living also in a hired house. The Regular Meeting of the Ningpo ~~Mission~~ meeting" (Mission?) should ~~take~~ take place next fall, at Hang Chow; but in view of your letters, and to prevent any embarrassment arising from the want of a clear understanding of the case, as well as to relieve suspense and avoid miscalculation and expense, I have, by virtue of my office as Chairman of the Mission, requested the Secretary to ask the brethren, by a circular, whether they will agree to a meeting as early as practicable. I have no authority to call a special meeting unless by consent of the brethren.

With Christian Salutations to you & yours, I remain very sincerely

J. B. McCartee
Chairman of the N. Mission B. F. M. P. C.

Rcvd Aug. 16, 1872

Copy with perhaps a few unimportant verbal corrections

Hoo Chow. June 10. 1872

D. B. McCartee M.D.

Chairman of the N. Mission B. F. M. P. C.

Dear Friend and Brother:

I am in receipt of your favor of June 1st. You speak of letters "from the B. F. M. P. C. By the two last mail steamers" referring to myself. I have been favored with one only though I asked the Secretaries for two replies to my application. one via Southampton and one via San Francisco. I hope none of my private letters to yourself or any other member of the Shanghai station will be laid before the called meeting for the 20th. I write thus because you speak of a meeting to take action on "letters" from me.

I understand I am "appointed" to your Mission. But I hardly comprehend what you mean by being "formally notified by the Board of your appointment", not knowing what formal Notification is common. Dr Ellinwood's letter commences thus: "Your application had already been acted upon when your second letter came. The appointment was made subject to any adjustment which may seem desirable to the Mission of Ningpo and Shanghai now united) &c &c"

If formerly notified &c, you say I would be entitled to Salary House rent &c from the date of my appointment". I do not intend to ask for "Salary House rent &c" at present

I regret that it is considered necessary to call a special meeting on my a/c of brethren stationed so far apart at such a season of the year.

Considering all the circumstances of the case, I think I had better decide not to remove till September at least. My plan was when I wrote to the Mission May 21. if the way was clear to bring my affairs here to a close shortly and pack up and move to Shanghai before the very warm weather should commence. but I can not hear the result of the called meeting before about the 1st of July after which packing & removing will be very hazardous to health of self & family"

(Here is the close of letter according to my name with signature doubtless)

(Copy of letter from Secretary of Ningpo Mission)

Ningpo July 15th 1872

Rev. J. Doolittle

Dear Brother

At a special meeting of the Ningpo Mission held in Shanghai June 20th 1872 among other items of business transacted the following resolutions were adopted.

Copy

Whereas, we ~~have~~ were informed by a letter from the Cor. Sect.

Dr. Ellinwood, dated N.Y. Feb. 22. 1872 that the Rev. Justus Doolittle has been appointed a member of the Ningpo Mission "Subject to a consultation with your (Ningpo) Mission as to his work and also as to your approval of the appointment and whereas, in a subsequent letter of the Sect. dated N.Y. April 18. 1872 we are informed that Mr. Doolittle has already been appointed, his work and his field being left to be decided between him and the Ningpo Mission"

Therefore Resolved

That we cordially welcome Mr. Doolittle to labor in our midst, in that sphere which Providence shall indicate,

Resolved:

That on Mr. Doolittle's arrival he be invited to visit the different stations of the Mission as is customary with New Missionaries, so that after Conference with the brethren at the various stations, his field of labor may the better be decided upon

Resolved

That the Treasurer of the Mission be requested to defray Mr. Doolittles travelling expenses from Foochow to his field of labor.

Signed Jno Butler
Sect. "Ningpo Mission"

Foochow. China
Aug. 20. 1872.

Rev. J. F. Ellenwood. D.D.
Sec. Pres. Bd. For. Missions.
23d Center Street. N.Y. City.

My Dear Brother.

Your letter dated Feb. 27. 1872. acquainting me of my appointment to the Ningpo Mission was rec'd May 17th. I lost no time in communicating with the mission. I learned that two letters had been received from yourself on the

subject but no action had been taken. I called meeting to consider my case ... in Shanghai on the 20th of June; but ... reply from the ... respecting the ac- ... fully heard before ... their action. The ... welcome me ... which Provi- ... to visit ...

Copy

Mr Rozario

1. Note dated Dec ... with inter ...

2. A Note dated Sang ... for $ six ...

$32.00

Received of Justus Doolittle the sum of Thirty two dollars in full of all accounts and demands to date

L. Rozario & Co

Foochow Sept 2d 1872

Mr. Roz ...

... preceding ... 6 weeks, and by the earliest mail since the Secretary's copy has come to hand.

Excuse haste as I am busy in packing &c.

Very sincerely &c &c

Justus Doolittle

P.S. I have been greatly delayed by failures of printers in carrying out this agreement, in completing the printing of the 1st Vol. of my "Vocabulary & Hand-book &c &c" There are a few pages to be printed which I expect to have done at Shanghai. Copy is ready and the proof reading will take but a short time.

J. D.

... rietors of ... $c. per ... $50. Hen- ... my goods ... all the ... should ... not arrive ... not no ... have been ...

subject but no action had been taken. A called meeting to consider my case was held in Shanghai on the 20th of June; but I only rec'd an official reply from the secretary of the mission on the 8th of Aug. respecting the action of the meeting. What I had incidentally heard before that time, I found to be correct as to their action. The action of the Mission was 1st to "cheerfully welcome me to labor in their midst in that sphere which Providence shall indicate." 2d to invite me to visit the several stations of Mission previous to deciding upon my field of labor. & 3d to provide for paying expenses of removal to my field of labor.

So you perceive that the place of my residence is not fixed upon. In my letter to Mission I suggested Shanghai as my preference. I have been staying here since I rec'd your letter at considerable expense, and in considerable suspense, hoping my field could have been fixed upon. But under the circumstances I have concluded to move on to Shanghai. I hope to start next week, if health & weather permit, with family and some of my furniture which I have been unable to sell, & which I should be obliged to replace at Shanghai if I had sold here. The annual meeting of Missions takes place 14th of Oct. at Hang Chow, which of course I hope to attend. I learn that several important subjects, relating to missionary work, are to come up there for discussion & decision. I am pleased to inform you that the Methodist Mission, in one of whose houses I am living, on learning that I was accepted as one of your missionaries, at once voted to let me have the use of the house free of rent. The rent has been $2 per month. I have consulted with the proprietors of steamers to Shanghai. They say the usual fare is $8 c. per passenger, but they will take myself & family for $30. The usual charge for freight is $6 per ton, but they will take my goods for $3½ or $4 per ton. I beg to say that considering all the circumstances, I should like my salary to commence on the 10th of Aug. unless God be pleased it should begin on the 1st of Aug.

In conclusion I desire to explain why I have not answered your letter. It is simply because I have had no reply from Ningpo Mission, till the 8th instant. I have been weekly expecting a reply to my letter for the preceding 6 weeks, and I write you by the earliest mail since the Secretary's reply has come to hand.

Excuse haste as I am busy in packing &c.

Very sincerely Yrs &c
Justus Doolittle

P.S. I have been greatly delayed by failure of printers in carrying out their agreement, in completing the printing of 2d Vol. of my "Vocabulary & Hand-book &c &c" There are a few pages to be printed, which I expect to have done at Shanghai. Copy is ready and the proof reading will take but a short time.

J. D.

Copy of Family Record made at Ningpo China. Feb. 22. 1864. from large Bible.

"Abel Doolittle was born Aug. 9th 1786 in Watertown Litchfield Co. Conn."

"Rebecca Hopkins was born March 26. 1790 in Waterbury, Windham Co. Conn."

"Abel Doolittle was married to Rebecca Hopkins Feb. 14th 1812. in Rutland. Jefferson Co. N.Y."

"Maria was born Dec. 18. 1812.
Charles " " May 27. 1814.
Wm Mellen " " April 27. 1815.
Henry Hopkins " " Sept. 6. 1818.
Eliza Maria " " Oct. 10. 1820
Abel " " Jan 3. 1822.
——— " " Nov. 25. 1822.
——— " " July 1st 1823.
Justus " " June 23. 1824.
John " " July 27. 1827."

*added after leaving China in April 64.

Marriages

Henry Hopkins Doolittle was married to Miss Rosamond Cooper by Rev. Harry A. Nelson. August 25. 1846. at Oaks Corners. Ontario Co. N.Y.

Wm Mellen Doolittle was married. March 4th 1849. to Miss Lillah M. Weyburn.

Justus Doolittle was married to Miss Sophia Ashmilton at Auburn. N.Y. June 20. 1849. by Rev. H. A. Nelson.

John Doolittle was married to Miss Mary Janette Doolittle Oct. 23. 1853.

Justus Doolittle was married to Miss Lucy Emeline Mills at Shanghai, China. by Rev. S. R. Geisler. Jan. 11. 1859.

* Justus Doolittle was married to Miss Louisa Hudson at Galesburg Illinois. by Rev. Geo. Duffield Jr. assisted by Rev. Dr. Wm S. Curtiss February 1/66

Births.

Children of Wm Mellen & Lillah M. Doolittle

Samuel. born March 15. 1850.
Ellen " Sept. 2d. 1852.
Marcus " April 20. 1854.
Caroline " March 11. 1856.

Births.

Children of H. H. & R. Doolittle

Augusta born July 31. 1847.
Foster " Nov. 17. 1852
Seymour " July 29. 1854
Sophia " Oct. 23. 1856
*Charles. 1863

Births

Children of Justus & S. A. H. Doolittle

Henry Hamilton, born at Fuh Chau China. Dec. 27. 1853. Certificate of Am. Citizenship, under the Seal of the Vice Consul of U.S.A. at Fuh Chau bears date: Feb. 20. 1864. & signed by A. L. Anger

Child of Justus & L. E. Doolittle

Lucy Mills, born at Fuh Chau. Dec. 22. 1859.

Child of J. & L. E. Doolittle

Calvin Mills, born at Fuh Chau July. 11. 1863. Certificate of Am. Citizenship, given & dated as above. & signed

June 16. 1867. Justus Ludson, child Justus and Losie Doolittle, was born at Tientsin

Births

Children of John & M. J. Doolittle

Charles born ___ died ___

Abra " ___ " ___

Francis Merion " March 24. 1838

Emma Flora " March 16. 1860.

Holden

Deaths.

Rebecca Doolittle died Feb. 27. 1846.

Sophia A. H. Doolittle " at Fuh Chau, China June 24. 1856.

Lucy Mills Doolittle " in Tang Chau, China Sept. 7. 1862

Wm M. Doolittle " in the Jefferson Barracks, St Louis, Missouri June 10. 1862.

*Calvin Mills Doolittle died off the Island of Kiussiu in the Japanese group. May. 6. 1864.

*Lucy Emmaline Doolittle died in Rutland N.Y. Aug. 12. 1865. Buried at Alden, N.Y. May. 15/65.

18,76 No. 38

Justus Doolittle in account with James Calder

Dr.

Stove	$4,50.
3 tables	5,00.
1 black chair	1.50.
Melodeon	25,00.
Pencils & lamp tumuls	2,10.
Small stove	5,00.
20 lbs stove pipe	2.80.
Cook stove (purchased in 1853) R.S. Maclay Jan 21, 55	14,86.
" " " " July 7, 55	3,00
(This 3 dollars is the price of stove belonging to Mr C. the right of Mr Cummings.) (date July 1st 1855)	
Order on Mr Calder in favor of Moses C White (fifteen) (date July 1st)	15.00
(Credit in proof Justus Calder, being the same paid Dr Riley on my account in New York April 1855)	28.50
Sept. 18, 1855. Rec. of J. C. Hartnell	$2.50
value of clothing belonging to J. Calder	$2,50
One wardrobe belonging to Mr C.	$2.50
	$122.26.
	$112.38.
Nov. 16, 1855. in my hands.	$ 9,88
" 19 " order in favor of E. McD.	10,00
about Feb. 7 1856 " " " " M.C.W.	4.00
" " " " " " " L.S. Jan 20	20,00
Dr.	43,88
Cr.	27,00
Oct. 1. 1856 balance Dr to J. Calder =	16.88

Note to J.C. about account Oct. 15. 1856

According to letter date Nov. 18. 1856. paid Mr. Baldwin $16.88. for silk purchased for Mr. Calder being the amount got due to Mr. Calder, according to letter of 15th Oct 1856.

Cr

112 ancient coins (ordered 1853)	$1,38.
Paid in Nov. $1. & in Dec. $3 =	4,00.
" " Jan 5th $3. in Feb. $3 =	6,00.
" March $3. & April $3 =	6,00.
" May $3,00.	3,00.
" By C. C. B. (June, July, Aug. Sept. Oct.	15,00
" Nov. $3 & Dec. $3 =	6,00
" Jan 1855, $3, & Feb. 1855 $3 =	6,00.
" March 55 $3,00. & April $3,00 =	6,00
" May $3,00. & June $3.00 =	6,00
" July 5th. 18 dollars $31,00 =	10,00
" R. S. Maclay July 7, 55. =	31,00
" July, Aug. Sept. Oct. 3 dollars per month =	12,00
Date of letter to Mr. C. Nov. 16. 1855	$112.38

Paid Nov. & Dec. 1856 = $6.00

" Jan $3. Feb $3. March $3 = $9.00

" April $3. May $3. & June $3 = 9,00

" July $3. = 3,00

$27,00

20402
27.035.
6.600
7,466
19,655 Nov. 27, 1852
6615 Dec. 4, 1852
1386 " 11 "
4579 Dec 25 1852

93738
5

942

March 12, 1853
" 19 " 29417. cash
26 — 4480 —
— 1631 —
April 2. 6973. —
" 9 3844 —
" 16 11971 —
23. 4400. —

2716 cash

Done in my dreamy at Tintern
Jan. 30. 1868 Justus Englizte
[illegible]
date 6 2 years respite.

H[illegible] cash
naing naing 12". 11". day. begin to reckon [illegible]
3000.
3444

date of admission
before. Dec 3/67

Mr Lyle [illegible] + Co. N.S.
Eldest [illegible] cors. March 9th 1863
nephew of Dr. B. Lyle [illegible] Fr. A. Con.
[illegible] Phil. the Lives a- [illegible] Phil.

Dr. C. H. Thelwright
or
Miss Susan Cantler
Care of Lehn. Yr. Co.
Box [illegible]

Cantler
Boxton Mass
U.S.A.

Rec S.C. 637

Rev S. C. Hollis
New Hampshire
1858

N[illegible] mple square, containing
[illegible] added up, or cross, or
[illegible] 15.

4	9	2
3	5	7
8	1	6

[illegible] contains
[illegible] the same

N[illegible] onderful—the number of spaces [illegible]ained in No. 3, is one hundred, with no two alike, and if it be added up or down, across, or from corner to corner, it is the same, 505.

3.

90	14	12	100	84	93	4	96	10	2
16	66	36	37	63	22	80	81	19	85
92	39	61	60	42	75	25	24	78	9
7	59	41	40	62	23	77	76	26	94
88	38	64	65	35	82	20	21	79	13
18	55	50	54	43	27	73	72	30	83
86	45	52	48	57	70	32	33	67	15
3	44	53	49	56	34	68	69	31	98
6	58	47	51	46	71	29	28	74	95
99	87	89	1	17	8	97	5	91	11

And by omitting the outside row of numbers, and adding either way, as before, we add 404—and still further to change—if we divide the inside into four squares, and adding any one of the small squares in the same manner, we add 202.

Very respectfully,

SQUARE.

[For the [illegible] Leo[illegible]
Inc[illegible]
Edi[illegible]

1 12105
2 18764
3 16984
4 28700
5 1746
6 3417

Copy

Mr Rozario Pays Mr Doolittle

1.	Note dated Dec 4th 1871. with interest 26 days	Borrowed money	500.00 8.58
2.	A Note dated Jany 24, 1871 Interest six days		2000.00 9.96
			$2518.54

Rozario. Mr Doo are debited — on Dictionary a/c

1	cash paid 11th Jany/72		200.00
	" " 5th March/72		50.00
2	" " 24th Jany/71 (Vol-) with interest 1 yr 6 mos 2 days		686.00 250.13
3	Cash loaned 16th June/70 interest 16 months 14 days @ 1%	500.00 123.00	623.50
4	Forfeit for not printing 100 in 10 months		54.00
5.	Forfeit for not printing at the rate of 96 pages per month since 700 pages were printed		117.30
			$1980.93

and are credited with printing 1006 pages. 1st 500 pages = 1.000.00 for balance 506.00 — 1506.00

$ 474.93

Mr. Rozario pays this balance.

$32.00

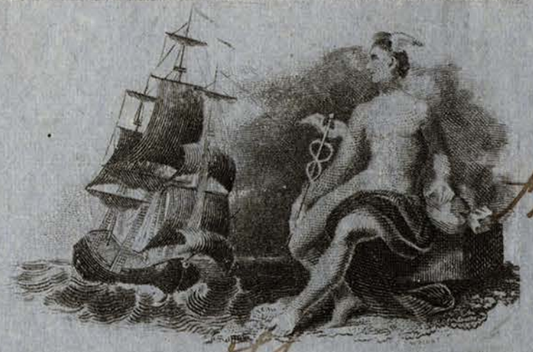
Received of Justus Doolittle the sum of Thirty two dollars in full of all accounts and demands to date

D. Rosario & Co

Foochow Sept 2d 1872

THIRD

Exch.e for



Fuhchau, China Feby 21st 1859

$150.00

Three days after sight of this **THIRD** of Exchange (First and Second unpaid) pay to the Order of Rev. C. C. Baldwin, or Rev. J. M. Wiley

One hundred & fifty dollars

Value received and charge the same to account. Q

To Rev. Wm Crolton China Mission, M. E. Church

Treas. Miss. Soc. M. E. Church
20 Mulberry St. New York. U.S.A

W. Pilsbury Supt

No 29.

D. Felt & Co. & C. C. Wright N.Y.

To be preserved.

Rev J. Dwight Lamb

N. S. Moore

Left Foo Chow for Shanghai
Sept 1872 – while at Foo Chow
he compiled the Vocabulary &
Hand Book of Chinese language

Presbyterian Board of Foreign Missions,

23 Center Street,

New-York, Feb 27th 1872

Rev Justus Doolittle,
Foo Chow China

My Dear Brother

Your application had already been acted upon when your second letter came.

The appointment was made subject to any adjustment which may seem desirable to the Mission (of Ningpo & Shanghai now united) with respect to your line of work & the place in which you may be most needed. As there were no credentials from members of the Missions of this Board, it was thought to be courteous to our Missions to give them opportunity for an ex post facto approval, in some way. The opinions of Mr Baldwin & others were to us of course just as valid. As to myself, I must

claim on acquaintance dating for book, & I am glad that our acquaintance is likely to be renewed under these unexpected & pleasantly interesting circumstances. The China correspondence has fallen to my lot & I hope that we may be spared to continue long as colaborers in this glorious cause. To return to the subject of your appointment, we were not able to decide upon the question whether you would be needed in translating, revision or writing books at Shanghai, as Dr McCartee had just been assigned to that post.

I would suggest that in the interval previous to the close of your present work you correspond with Dr Martin of Peking & Dr McCartee of Shanghai in regard to place & work. Dr Nevius of Cheefoo also could advise wisely.

It is understood here that the whole matter is left to you & our missionaries. When all things are

arrangements are ready to begin work & assume your support

HF
D7v Doolittle, Justus, 1824-1880
[Diary; ~~to 1855 during~~
covering his life as a foreign
missionary in Foochow, China
until the year 1873]

Holograph
Manuscript

J.M.D. is this tautological? I
don't think so. L.S.

洪梓年處租出坐南向北披披屋有地棚壹小堵無地棚壹大
堵坐產閩邑銀湘浦鋪係福山地方面約檻門外一派天井係
康
獨用路徑由於大門正門出入其外大天井俱通行通用
三面言議先納屋稅牛年後官局票錢壹拾千零伍百文以後
每年約納租錢應票錢壹拾叁千文百文分作四季交納
清楚每季只納出票錢叁千叁百文不得挨延短少如有挨
延短少聽從洪家出租他人若無短欠洪家不得另租他人
但此破披屋係陳宗祖去自行翻蓋修理及截直枋橫欄
扇後尚不得比在聽從陳家自所修理一切折回不得言說更
約檻門前有空披廂係安放器物中間有磚竈自康
祖披以後若失火焚毀披屋即行扣租壹
半兩相允愿各無翻悔今欲有憑立租榜壹紙付執為照
外另約異日若有銅錢用世再行議租標照

歲豐柒年捌月十五日立租榜陳治康

保租人家金魁

自筆

THIRD

No. 66

Exch.e for

$250

Pittsburgh China June 27 1860

Three days after sight of this **THIRD** of Exchange (First and Second unpaid) pay to the Order of

Rev. Yates Hickey

Two Hundred & Fifty Dollars

Value received and charge the same to account of

To Rev Thos Carlton Treas.
Mis. Soc. M. E. Church
900 Mulberry New York.

M. E. China Mission
E. Wentworth

D. Felt & Co. & C. C. Wright N.Y.

Important.

To be preserved

L. Bootillo

Abo #1/20.

#250

SECOND

No. 3.

Exch.ge for

$100.

Fulham Nov 5 1860

At ~~days after~~ sight of this **SECOND**

of Exchange (First and Third unpaid) pay to the Order of

Rev R. S. Maclay

Value received and charge the same to account of

To Rev T. Carlton M.D.
Treas Mis. Soc. M.E.C.
209 Mulberry St
New York

M. E. Church Mission

E Wentworth

D. Felt & Co. & C.C. Wright N.Y.

INFERRD

Exch.e for

$250.00,

Fukchau, China, Nov. 18th 1857.

Three days after sight of this THIRD of Exchange (First and Second unpaid) pay to the Order of

Rev.d Yates Hickey

Two Hundred and Fifty Dollars

Value received and charge the same to account of

China Mission, M. E. Church.

H. Pinnaclay, Supt.

To

Rev.d Thos. Carlton

Treas. Miss. Soc.y M. E. Church.

200 Mulberry st. New-York, U.S.A.

No 8

D. Felt & Co. & C. C. Wright N.Y.

With a drop

Hon. J. Doolittle
compts of
W. D. Mackey.

Left for Newchwang, China
'62, returned in '63.

146

Prof. Edward North.

From the Papers of
Professor Edward North

San Francisco, June 20 1872.

Dear Friend

Your kind letter was received about the 5 or 6 of May, & we sailed on the 12th. I think you for your opinion of Henry. I was glad to hear from you.

My Health fails. I am 4. & have done no work since. For over 23 years I had been ill but some 5 or 6 weeks in all.

I have planned to write something for Your Son's paper, but on the Steamer I had the resolution to do it. I had plenty of leisure & could not command energy enough to write. Since the 9th Jan. I have written only necessary business letters. As time goes on I should have written if my mind as it has been for 20 years before the 1st Sat. in June I should be glad to visit Clinton & Hamilton once more. Possibly I may be there in Sept. or Oct. or not at all. Where I shall live for the next 1 year or 2 I should be glad to know. What the annual rent of a small steam house of 5 or 6 rooms in Clinton or near Colleges would be? If you happen to know or have leisure to inquire, I should be glad if you would kindly drop me a line in the course of 2 months from date, directed to me at Galesburg Illinois. Care of O. B. Judson.

With Compliments to President North, Prof. Avery, and any others may remember me.

Very Sincerely Justus Doolittle

'46

Prof Ed. North.

Clinton N.Y.
Sept. 6th eve
1873

Dear Sir:

From the Papers of
Professor Edward North

I planned to call upon you this P.M. but have been kept at home by toothache & I beg to present my compliments in this manner, — as I expect to attend the Meeting of Utica Presbytery next week at Verona.

My brotherinlaw, Mr. Judson, called upon Dr. Brown to get permission to attend Divine Service in the village there we shall, D.V. attend. He has not been accustomed to walk so much as he does to & from College Hill during week days, & he desires the physical rest which attendance here (in village) would give, and he prefers to attend meeting with his sister Mrs. D. Dr. Brown was not at home when he called, & I beg you will kindly speak with Dr. B about this.

I beg that you will kindly endeavor to have his tuition Bills remitted, as his resources are limited. He is intending to study Theology.

I hope to have the pleasure of seeing you the latter part of next week at the last.

Your D. invites in Compliments,

Very sincerely &c

James Doolittle

Class of 1846

Rev [illegible]

from daquerreotype taken 1860 ??